

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## INDEX

The dates of letters to and from Darwin's correspondents are listed in the biographical register and index to correspondents and are not repeated here. Darwin's works are indexed under the short titles used throughout this volume and listed in the bibliography. The abbreviation FD refers to Francis Darwin, ED has been used for Erasmus Darwin (1731–1802), and CD is Charles Darwin.

- Abbot, Francis Ellingwood: CD sends subscription for the *Index* 175 & n3, 200 n1; CD thanks for review of T.W. O'Neill's *The refutation of Darwinism* 175 & nn 1–2; W.E. Darwin regrets Abbot will no longer be editor of the *Index*, and asks that he stop advertising CD's appreciation of it 226–7 & 227 nn 1–5; sends CD the review of T.W. O'Neill's *The refutation of Darwinism* 200 & n2; thanks CD for his subscription to the *Index* 199–200 & 200 n1
- Abbott, Edwin Abbott 216 & n4
- Abies nordmanniana* see *Pinus nordmanniana*
- Abies pectinata* (silver fir; *A. alba*) 85 & n2, 473 & n1
- Abinger, Surrey: estate 341 & 342 n2; site of Roman villa 313 & 314 nn 1–5, 318 & 319 nn 1–4, 326–7 & 327 nn 1–3, 329 & 330 nn 1–3, 330 & nn 1–4, 331 & nn 1–4, 337 & n1, 342, 346–7 & 347 nn 1–2
- Abney, William de Wiveleslie 381 & 382 n5
- aboriginal people: Australian 443 & nn 2–3, 444 & 445 n2; Iroquois 444 & 445 nn 2–3
- About, Edmond François Valentin 325 & 326 n5, 544 & 545 n5
- Abronia umbellata* (sand verbena) 421 & 422 n5, 422 & 422–3 n2
- absorption 422 & 422–3 n2
- Abutilon striatum* (painted Indian mallow; *A. pictum*) 109–10 & 112 n11, 162 & n4
- Accademia Nazionale, la Scuola Italica 344 & 345 n3, 546 & 547 n3; elects CD honorary president 356 & 357 n5, 425 & n3, 425 & 426 n2, 477 & 482 nn 2–3, 547 & 548 n5, 551 & n3, 559 & 563 nn 2–3, 572–3 & 573 n1
- Achard, A. 241 & n2
- Acland, Henry Wentworth 301 & n3
- acorn worms (*Balanoglossus*) 81 & 82 n7
- Actiniae (sea anemones; Actiniidae) 81 & 82 n7
- Adams, Eliza 389 & n7
- Adams, John Couch 389 & n6
- Adams, William 3 & 6 n11
- Adventure* 206 & n2
- Aecidium elatinum* (fir broom rust; *Melampsorella caryophyllacearum*) 85 & n2, 473 & n1
- Aegilops* (goatgrass) 21 & 22 n4, n7, 26 & n1
- Aegilops cylindrica* (jointgrass) 21–2 & 22 n6
- Aegilops speltaeformis* (x *Aegilotriticum triticoides*) 22 & 22 n7
- Agassiz, Alexander 189–90 & 190 n3
- age, CD's views on old age 325
- Aglais io* (peacock) 32 & 33 n2
- Aglais urticae* (small tortoiseshell) 32 & 33 n2
- Ainos, people 145 & 147 n5
- Ainslie, Oliver Alexander: enquires about the sale of S.E. Wedgwood's home, Tromer Lodge 13–14 & 414 nn 1–3, 426 & 427 nn 1–7, 438 & 438–9 nn 1–4
- Ainslie, Robert 413–14 & 414 n2, 426 & 427 n4, 438 & 439 n2
- Alabama argillacea* see *Aletia argillacea*
- Alabama cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum*) 30 & 31 n2, 47 n2
- alarms, burglar 287 & n4
- Alberts, Karl: E. Krause's publisher 143 & 144 n2, 283 & n7, 532 & n2, 541 & 542 n7; publisher of *Kosmos* 263 & n2, 282 & 283 n3, 316 & 317 n5, 433–4 & 434 n4, 541 & 542 n3, 543 & 544 n5, 552 & 553 n4
- Aletia argillacea* (cotton leafworm; *Alabama argillacea*) 216–17 & 217 nn 2–3
- Aleurothrix floccosus* (woolly whitefly) 148 & 150 n6

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

744

## Index

algae 81 & 82 n7  
 alkaline matter exuded from leaves 181 & 182 n1, 214 & 214–15 n15, 476 & n5  
 Allen, Ellen 48 & n5  
 Allen, Grant: writes to G.J. Romanes about life in Hyères, France 47–8 & 48 nn 1–8, 69 & 70 n5  
 Allen, Jerrard Grant 48 & n3  
 Allen, Joel Asaph 20 & n2  
*Allen Gardiner* 10 & 11 n13  
 Allman, George James 385 & 386 n6, 475 & nn 1–2; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 486 & 486–7 nn 1–4, 488 & n2, 505 & n1, 584; president of the Linnean Society 486 & 487 n2  
 Alps 293 & n1, 293 & n5, 294 & 295 nn 1–2, 296 & 297 nn 3–4, 301 & 302 nn 1–2; fossils 365 & 367–8 n8, 378 & 379 n3  
 American Civil War 212 & 213 nn 11–12  
*Ammophila julii* 53 n4  
 anatomy 39–41 & 41–2 nn 1–11, 51 & n2, 523–4 & 524–5 nn 1–11  
 ‘Ancient glaciers of Caernarvonshire’ (CD) 34–5 & 35 n3, 387 n2, 408 n3, 472 n4  
*Anser anser* (common European goose; domestic variety of wild greylag goose) 394–5 & 395 n3  
*Anser cygnoides* (Chinese goose; domestic variety of wild swan goose) 394–5 & 395 n3  
 Antarctica 366 & 368 n24  
*Anthocharis cardamines* (orange tip) 32 & 33 n2  
 ants 109 & 112 n10, 162 & n7, 280 & nn 2–3  
 ant-tree (*Triplaris americana*) 109 & 112 n10, 162 & n7  
 aphids 280 & n3  
*Aphyllon uniflorum* (naked broomrape; *Orobanche uniflora*) 228 & n3  
 appendix 315–16 & 316 n2  
 D. Appleton & Co. 245 & 246 n4, 249 & n7, 263 & n2, 290 & n1; royalties paid to CD from US editions 134–5 & 135 n1, 308–9 & 309 nn 1–2; would be pleased to receive plates for *Movement in plants* 300 & nn 1–2  
*Araucaria cunninghamii* (Moreton Bay pine) 453 & 454 n3  
*Araujia sericifera* see *Physianthus albens*  
 Arctic, fossils 365 & 368 n13  
 Arctic Ocean 365 & 367–8 n8  
*Ardea cinerea* (grey heron) 42 & n1  
 Arecaceae see *Palmae*  
 Arms, William 201 n2, 206 n2  
 arsenic poisoning 34 & nn 1–2  
 Ashburner, Anne 212 & 213 n15, 213 & 214 n11, 252 & 253 n5, 255 & 256 n5  
 Asher, Georg Michael 21 & 22 n3, 85 & n1  
 Ashley Heath, Staffordshire, erratic boulder 471 & 472 n4

*Atheneum*: announcement for *Movement in plants*, wrong title ‘Circumnutation of plants’ 187 n4; S. Butler’s letter regarding *Evolution, old and new* xviii–xix, 45 & n2, 53–5 & 58 nn 8–15, 63–4 & 64 nn 1–2, 67 & n1, 68 & n1, 71 & n1, 72 & nn 1–2, 74 & n2, 77–8 & 78 nn 1–5, 80 & n2, 93–4 & 94 n2, 150–1 & 151 n6, 219 & 220 n12, 465 & n3, 526 & 527 n2, 529 & n2, 530 & n2, 558 & n3; CD’s draft replies to S. Butler’s letter xix, 53 & 57 nn 1–7, 55–7 & 58 nn 16–25  
 Atkin, Mary Elizabeth 265 & n3  
 atoms 274 & 275 n2  
*Atyoida potimirim* (tiny shrimp; neon shrimp; *Potimirim potimirim*) 434 n5, 454 & 456 n5, 553 n5, 553–4 & 555 n5  
 Aurelius, Marcus 242 n3  
 Australia 333 & 334 n2, 366 & 368 n24, 412 & 413 nn 8–9; Tasmania, CD’s opinion of 63 & n3  
 Australian aborigines 443 & nn 2–3, 444 & 445 n2  
 autographs (CD’s): H. Johnson, CD sends to 398  
 Autotype Company: London premises destroyed by fire 144 & 145 n1  
 auxanometer 208 & 209 n3, 210  
 Avebury, Wiltshire 318 & 319 n8, 329 & 330 n4  
 Aveling, Edward Bibbans: asks if he may dedicate his discussions of CD’s works, *The student’s Darwin*, to CD 334 & 336 nn 1–7; CD avoids writing on religion 336–7; CD would prefer that Aveling’s work not be dedicated to him as that would imply his approval xxii, 336 & 337 n3; lived with Karl Marx’s daughter 337 n1; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575  
*Averrhoa bilimbi* (bilimbi; cucumber tree) 267 & 268 n6  
 AWARDS AND POSITIONS (CD) see Darwin, Charles Robert, AWARDS AND POSITIONS  
 Axon, William Edward Armytage: asks CD’s views on vegetarianism 280–1 & 281 nn 1–4  
 Azores: flora and fauna 333 & 334 n3, 365–6 & 368 nn 16–18; seed dispersal 379 & 380 nn 7–8  
 BAAS see British Association for the Advancement of Science  
 Bacon, Francis 255 & 256 n6, 389 & 390 n2  
 Bad Ems, Germany 301 & n2  
 Badger, Edward William 247 & 248 n3; asks CD’s permission to use his name for Midland Union of Natural History Societies’ Darwin prize 250–1 & 251 nn 1–4; CD honoured to have prize named after him 252 & nn 1–2  
 Bagley, Hannah 219 & 220 n11  
 Baidon, Henry Bellyse: CD thanks for book 221 & n1

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

- Baker, John Gilbert 412 & 413 n5  
*Balanoglossus* (acorn worms) 81 & 82 n7  
 Balfour, Alice Blanche 404 & n4  
 Balfour, Arthur James 400 & n7, n9, 404 & n4  
 Balfour, Cecil Charles: visits Down 566  
 Balfour, Francis Maitland 82 n4, 381 & 382 n8, 400 & 402 n10; CD has ordered his book, *A treatise on comparative embryology* 292 & n2, 292 & 293 n2; CD has read his address to the British Association for the Advancement of Science meeting 292 & 293 n1; CD on sensitivity of plants 292 & 293 n3; CD on H. Spencer's theory of nerve formation 292 & 293 n4; CD on visit to H. and I. Darwin 292 & 293 n5; CD visits his laboratory 293 n5, 566 & 567 n25; lunched with CD 566 & 568 n29; met H. and I. Darwin in Zermatt 296 & 297 nn 3–4; thanks CD for his letter 296 & nn 1–2; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* and sends comments xx, 409 & nn 1–3, 575  
 Balfour, Gerald William 296 & 297 n3; visits Down 566 & 567 n21  
 Ball, Valentine: sent CD his book *Jungle life in India* 169 & nn 1–3  
 barbed goatgrass (*Aegilops ventricosa*) 21 & 22 n4  
 Barbier, Arthémise: financial support after death of E. Barbier 325–6 & 326 nn 3–6, 347 & 348 n2, 544 & 545 nn 3–6  
 Barbier, Edmond: death of 325 & 326 n3, 339 n3, 348 n2, 544 & 545 n3, 545 n3; illness affecting the translation of a number of CD's works into French 230–1 & 231 n3, n4, n8, 537–8 & 538 n3, n4, n8  
 Barbier, Marguerite 325 & 326 n4, 544 & 545 n4  
 bark, Peruvian 2–3 & 6 n9  
 barnacles, cement-glands 89 & n3  
 Barton, Charles Robert 483 & n6  
 Bartram's oak (*Quercus x heterophylla*) 188 & n2  
 Bary, Anton Heinrich de: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 577 n36  
 Basini, Guiseppe 239, 539  
 Bastian, Henry Charlton 292 & n2  
 Batalin, Alexander Fedorovich: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n23  
 Bates, Henry Walter 385 & 386 n2, 446 & 447 n1, 584; CD on memorial for a Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 510 & nn 1–4, 511 & nn 1–3, 512 & 513 n1; travelled to the Amazon with A. R. Wallace 512 & 513 n1, 581 & 584 n2, 582  
 bats 40 & 41 n7, 523 & 525 n7  
*Bauhinia* 411 & 413 n3  
 Baveno, Italy 294 & 295 n2  
 Baxter, Payne and Lepper: CD on vicarial tithes 338 & 338–9 nn 1–3  
 Baxter, William Walmisley 222 & n3  
 beaches, raised 382 & 383 n2  
*Beagle* voyage 63 n3, 201 & n3, 332 n2, 350, 355 n4, 384 & n4, 396 n1  
 beans, growth of 93 & nn 2–3  
 Beaulieu Abbey, Hampshire 233 & nn 1–2, 236 & n4, 295 & nn 1–2, 299 & n3, 410 & n4, 417 & n4, 443 & 444 n1, 446 & n2, 451 & 452 n6  
 bees 415 & n4, 550 & n4  
 beetles 411 & n3; larvae 98 & 99 n3, 101  
 Belgium, cat racing 101 & n4  
*Bembex julii* 53 n4  
 Bengal, India 6 n15  
 Bennett, Alfred William: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575  
 Bennett, James Risdon 216 n4  
 Bentham, George: asks CD to sign certificate proposing W.T. Thiselton-Dyer as fellow of the Royal Society of London 87 & 88 n1; CD on difficulty working with dried flowers 89 & 90 n4; CD on orchid terminology and taxonomy 89 & 89–90 nn 2–4; CD sends certificate of proposal for fellowship of the Royal Society of London for FD 503 & nn 1–2; CD signs certificate proposing W. T. Thiselton-Dyer as fellow of the Royal Society of London 89 & n1; on orchids 87–8 & 88 nn 2–5; signs certificate of proposal for fellowship of the Royal Society of London for FD 507 & n1  
 bequests, A.R. Wallace's essay on 20 & 21 n6  
*Berberis darwinii* 354 & 355 n4  
*Bereshit Rabbah* 402 & 403 n3, 549 & n3  
 Bergsma, Pieter Adriaan: Royal Scientific Society of the Dutch East Indies elect CD as corresponding member 569–70 & 570 n1  
 Berkeley, George: views on perception xvii, 3–4 & 6 n13  
 Bertrand, Edouard 415 & n4, 550 & n4  
 Besant, Annie 334 & 336 n4, n7, 335  
*Beta vulgaris* (mangel-wurzel; mangold wurzel) 140 & 141 n1  
 Bethnal Green branch of South Kensington Museum 375 & n6, 581 & 584 n6, 583  
 Bidder, George Parker 241 & n4  
 Biddulph, Fanny *see* Myddelton Biddulph, Fanny  
 bignonias (Bignoniaceae) 228 & n3  
 bilimbi (*Averrhoa bilimbi*) 267 & 268 n6  
 binding feet, in Chinese women 40 & 41 n10, 51 & n4, 524 & 525 n10  
 bindweed (*Convolvulus*) 208 & 209 nn 2–3, 306 & 306–7 n4, 542 & 543 n4

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

746

## Index

- 'Biographical sketch of an infant' (CD) 73 & n1, 75 & 76 n3  
 biographies of CD 31 & 32 n1, 33 & n2  
 Birmingham, Mason Science College 27 & 28 n7, 304–5, 305 n2, 581–2 & 584 n10  
 Birmingham Philosophical Society 31 & 32 n3, 38 & n2; elect CD first honorary member 84–5 nn 1–2, 86–7 & 87 n1, 106–7 & 107–8 nn 1–4, 116 & 116–17 nn 1–3; research fund 247 & 248 nn 4–5, 249–50 & 250 n3, 254 & n1  
 birthday greetings: Birmingham Philosophical Society 106, 107; W. Breitenbach 79 & n5, 528 & 529 n5; F.A. Dohrn 80 & 81 n1; E. Haeckel 76–7 & 77 n2, 527–8 & 528 n2; E. Krause 80 & n2, 529 & n2; L. Tait 31 & 32 n2  
 birthday greetings responses from CD: W. Breitenbach 83–4 & 84 nn 1–2; H.W. Crosskey 116; F.A. Dohrn 88 & 89 n1; E. Haeckel 82 & n1; E. Krause 84 & n1; L. Tait 84 & n1  
 black locust (*Robinia pseudoacacia*) 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 & 422 n10, 422 & 423 n3, 431–2 & 432 n2, 443 & 444 n2  
 blackberry (*Rubus fruticosus*) 381 & 382 n3, 485 & 486 n4  
 Blair, William Newsham: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2  
 Blarney, Ireland 206 & n4  
 Blomefield, Thomas Wilmot Peregrine 126 & n9  
 bloom on plants: FD's work on 181–2 & 182 n3, 214 & 214–15 n15; in Venezuela 108 & 110 nn 1–3, 162 & n5  
 Bode, Johann Elert 122 n4  
 Bode's Law 122 & n4  
 bog orchids (*Habenaria*; *Platanthera*) 379 & 380 n8  
 Bogue, David 42 & n2  
 Bonney, Thomas George 484  
 Bonnier, Gaston 108–9 & 112 n7, 162 & n6; CD and A. Ernst critical of his work on nectaries 272 & 274 n10, 295 & 296 n1; H. Müller's critical review of book on nectaries 251 & 252 nn 1–2, 279 & n2, 295 & 296 n1; *Les nectaires: étude critique, anatomique et physiologique* 251 & 252 nn 1–2  
 Boothby, Brooke 5 & 7 n19, n20  
*The botanic garden* (ED) 2–3 & 6 n9, 214 & 215 n16  
 Botanical Institute, Würzburg: J. Sachs' laboratory of plant physiology 187 n3, 214–15 n15  
*Botanische Jahresbericht*: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 577 n34  
*Botanisches Centralblatt*: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n30  
 botany: physiological 249 & n4, 458 & nn 3–4, 486 & n5, 487, 556 & nn 3–4; systematic 507 & n1  
 Bower, Frederick Orpen 421 & 422 n7, 422 & 423 n2  
 Brading, Isle of Wight, Roman villa 446 & n4, 447 & 447–8 nn 1–2, 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5, 487 & nn 1–3  
 Bradlaugh, Charles 334 & 336 n2, n4  
*Bradyus tridactylus* (pale-throated sloth) 40 & 41 n9, 524 & 525 n9  
 bramble (*Rubus fruticosus*) 381 & 382 n3, 485 & 486 n4  
 Brand, Henry 171 & n2  
*Brassica napus* var. *napobrassica* (rutabaga; swede) 66 & 67 n6, 97 & 99 n2  
*Brassica oleracea* (cabbage) 67 n6, 97 & 99 n2, 473 & 474 n3, 494 & n2  
*Brassica rapa* (turnip) 67 n6, 97–8 & 99 n2, 102 n2  
 Brassicaceae *see* Cruciferae  
 Braumüller, Wilhelm von 359 & 360 n1  
 Brazil 302 & n2  
 Brazilian tuco-tuco (*Ctenomys brasiliensis*) 358 & 359 n2, n4  
 Breitenbach, Wilhelm 83–4 & 84 nn 1–2, 303; CD thanks for paper 302 & n1; new scientific society at the University of Jena 78 & 79 nn 1–4, 528 & 529 nn 1–4; sends good wishes for CD's birthday 79 & n5, 528 & 529 n5; travelling to Brazil 302 & n2  
 Bressa, Cesare Alessandro 17 n1  
 Bressa prize, awarded to CD by Royal Academy of Sciences of Turin 17 & nn 1–2, 19–20 & 20 n1, 23 & nn 1–2, 88–9 & 89 n3  
 Bridges, Mary Ann 10 & 11 n12  
 Bridges, Mary Ann Varder 10 & 11 n12  
 Bridges, Thomas 9 & 10 & 11 n3, n12, 201 & n4  
 Bridgman, William Kencely 361 n3  
 Brindisi, Italy 314 & 315 n2  
 Brindley, James 5–6 & 7 n21, n22  
 British Association for the Advancement of Science (BAAS): E.M. Balfour's chairman's address 292 & 293 n1, 296 & n2; encounter between S. Wilberforce and T.H. Huxley (1860) 174 n5; funds for scientists travelling to Naples Zoological Station 102–3 & 103 n3, 114 & 116 n2  
 British Museum 171 & nn 1–3, 173 & 174 n3  
 British schools 65 & 66 n1  
 broad bean (*Vicia faba*) 391 & 392 n3  
 Broca, Paul 51 & n3  
*Brodiaea* (cluster-lilies) 163 & 165 n4  
 Bromley railway station 287 & 288 n2, 315  
 Bronn, Heinrich Georg: translated *Origin*, gave his

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

747

- objections in additional chapter 197 & 198 n3
- Brook, George: visits Down 567 & 568 n36; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union delivers address to commemorate 21 years since publication of *Origin* 352 & 353 n2, 356, 571
- broomrapes (Orobanchaceae) 228 & n3
- Browne, Walter Raleigh: archbishop of Canterbury invites CD to attend a conference on science and religion 483–5 & 485 n1, 494 & nn 1–2; CD, health will not allow him to attend conference 489 & nn 1–2; CD on why he feels the conference would do no good 495 & n2
- Brown-Séquard, Charles Édouard 448 & 449 n3
- Bruce, Henry Austin 385 & 386 n2, 464 & n1, 469 & n3, 504 & 505 n7, 505 & n1, 510 & n3, 584
- Brunton, Thomas Lauder, 1st baronet: CD thanks for book 132 & n1
- Bryce, James 215 & 216 n2
- Bryoclonia* 45 n1, 46
- Büchner, Ludwig 50 & 51 n3, 334 & 336 n4, n7, 336 & 337 n2, 525 & 526 n3
- Buckley, Arabella Burton: CD on attempting to obtain a Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace xxiv, 361 & 361–2 nn 1–4, 380 & nn 1–5, 388 & n3; CD on slave-making ants 280 & nn 1–3; CD thanks for book, *Life and her children* 388 & nn 1–2; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 374–5 & 375–6 nn 1–8, 580; notes on A.R. Wallace xxiv, 374 & 375 n4, 385 & 386 n1, 581–2 & 584 nn 2–12
- Buhlmeier, Frédéric 230 & 231 n7, 326 & n6, 538 & n7, 544 & 545 n6
- Bulwer-Lytton, Edward George Earle Lytton 441 & n3
- Bunbury, Millicent Adele 29 & n5
- Burdon Sanderson, John Scott: CD asks for date of his lecture at the Royal Institution 511 & n2; CD asks him to sign FD's certificate of proposal for fellowship of the Royal Society of London 511 & n1; interested in chapters on sleep in *Movement in plants* 515 & n4; lecture on movement in leaves of *Dionaea* 515 & nn 2–3; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 574 & 576 n3; signed FD's certificate of proposal for fellowship of the Royal Society of London 514 & 515 n2
- Burg, Cornelis Leendert van der: CD sends thanks 248 & nn 1–2; Royal Scientific Society of the Dutch East Indies elect CD as corresponding member 245 & nn 1–3, 540 & nn 1–3, 569–70 & 570 n1
- burglar alarms 287 & n4
- Burgoynne, John 5 & 7 n16
- Burnaby, Emma 127 & 129 n3
- bush morning-glory (*Ipomoea leptophylla*) 43 & 44 n4, 140 & 141 nn 1–2, 175 & 176 n2, 240 & n2
- Busk, George 515 & n5
- Bustelli, Giovanni Andrea: Scuola Italica elects CD honorary president 572–3 & 573 n1
- Butler, Samuel xvii, 49 & n4; CD on revisions to E. Krause's *Kosmos* essay in *Erasmus Darwin* xviii, 11 & 13 nn 1–4; CD's draft letters to the *Athenaeum* in response to Butler's 53 & 57 nn 1–7, 55–7 & 58 nn 16–25; *Evolution, old and new* xviii, 7–8 & 8 n2, 23 & n4, 62 n3, 465 & n2, n5, 474 n6, 502 & n1, 558 & n2, n5; former opinion of CD 70 & n4; T.H. Huxley's opinion of 67 & 68 nn 4–5; on E. Krause's article on ED xviii, 7–8 & 8 nn 1–5, 465 & n2, 558 & n2; letter to the *Athenaeum* regarding *Erasmus Darwin* and *Evolution, old and new* xviii–xix, 45 & n2, 53–5 & 58 nn 8–15, 63–4 & 64 nn 1–2, 67 & n1, 68 & n1, 71 & n1, 72 & nn 1–2, 74 & n2, 77–8 & 78 nn 1–5, 80 & n2, 93–4 & 94 n2, 150–1 & 151 n6, 219 & 220 n12, 465 & n3, 526 & 527 n2, 529 & n2, 530 & n2, 558 & n3; *Life and habit* 56 & 58 n23; G.J. Romanes's opinion of 476 & n4; *Unconscious memory* xix, 465 n2, n4, 470 & n3, 474 & n6, 476 n4, 502 & n1, 558 n2, n4; will write to *Athenaeum* about CD's revisions to E. Krause's *Kosmos* essay in *Erasmus Darwin* 45 & nn 1–2; writes 'abusive' letter to CD in *St James's Gazette* 470 & n4 *see also Erasmus Darwin* (CD); Krause, Ernst
- butterflies, iridescence 32 & 33 nn 1–3
- butterfly orchids (*Platanthera*) *see Habenaria*
- Button, James FitzRoy (Cooshaipunjiz) 9–10 & 11 n7, 384 & n1, 395 & 396 n1, 396 n1
- Button, Jemmy (Orundellico) 384 n1, 396 n1
- Button, William Beckenham (Pucananlactanjiz) 10 & 11 n11
- Buxton, Derbyshire: W.E., S. and Elizabeth Darwin visit 236 & n6, 252 & 253 n4, 255 & 256 nn 3–5
- Byrsonima* (locustberries) 271 & 274 n4
- Bytneraceae (Bytnerioideae; Malvaceae) 17–18 & 18 n1
- cabbage (*Brassica oleracea*) 67 n6, 97 & 99 n2, 473 & 474 n3, 494 & n2
- Caird, Edward 196 & 197 n8
- Caird, James 118 & 119 n3, 132 & n2, 229 & n2, 232 & n2, 327 & n5, 482 & 483 n3; CD on funds collected for J. Torbitt's potato experiments 147 & 150 n3; CD on J. Torbitt's good results 312 & n2, 313 & 314

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

748

## Index

*Caird, James, cont.*

n7; CD sends report of J. Torbitt's potato experiments 147–9 & 150 nn 1–11, 514 & n1, n4; confidence in J. Torbitt's work 135–6 & 136 nn 1–3, 151, 154 n4, 154 & 155 n2; funds for J. Torbitt's work on potatoes xxiv–xxv, 123 & n1, 123 & 124 n2, 124 & 125 n2, 125 & 126 n3, 130 & 131 n2, 131 & nn 1–2, 141 & n2, 195 & n3, 333 & n2, 474 & 475 nn 2–3, 489–90 & 490 n2, 514 & n4; on potato crop yields 333 & n3; thanks CD for sending extract of J. Torbitt's letter 332–3 & 333 n1; thanks CD for sending report of J. Torbitt's potato experiments 151 & 152 nn 1–4 *see also* potatoes (J. Torbitt's project)

calcium oxalate 108 & 112 n6

Calcutta, Royal Botanic Garden 311 n1, 315 n2

California live oak (*Quercus agrifolia*) 163 & 165 n3

California manroot (*Megarrhiza californica*; *Marah fabacea*) xix–xx, 36 & n2, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 45 n3, 66 & 66–7 nn 2–7, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 133 & n4, n6, 141 n2, 163–5 & 165–6 n1, n2, n3, n5, n9, 164–5, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–3, 363 & n1, 422 n4

Cambrian period 365 & 368 n15, 378 & 379 n4

Cambridge Scientific Instrument Company 382 n6, n10

Cambridge University: CD attended 500 n2; CD visits when staying with H. Darwin 566 & n24, n26, n27; proposal to modify entrance requirements 381 & 382 n7; University Tests Act, 1871 215–16 & 216 nn 1–4

Campanini, Naborre 239, 539

Campbell, George Douglas 374 & 375 n3, 380 & n3, 385 & 386 n3; CD sends memorial for a Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 502–3 & 503 nn 1–4, 504 & 505 n4, 505 & n2, 506 & 507 n4, 510 & n4, 512 & 513 n2, 584; CD visits 506 & 507 n5

Campbell, John George Edward Henry Douglas Sutherland, marquess of Lorne 238 & n8

canary grass (*Phalaris canariensis*) 473 & 474 n3, 494 & n2

Candolle, Alphonse de 241 & n2; CD thanks for sending book, *Phytographie*; and on finishing writing *Movement in plants* xx, 209, 211 & nn 1–6; cited in *Origin* 6th ed. 366 & 368 n25; hybrid bees 415 & n4, 550 & n4; revised version of *Origine des plantes cultivées* 415 & n5, 550 & n5; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 414–15 & 415 nn 1–3, 549–50 & 550 nn 1–3, 575; visits Down 307 & n1, 312 & 313 n2, 566 & 568 n33

Candolle, Anne Casimir Pyramus de 211 & n5, 414 & 415 n2, 549 & 550 n2

Candolle, Augustin Pyramus de 415 & n3, 549 & 550 n3

Candolle, Jeanne-Victoire-Laure 307 & n1, 313 n2

Canestrini, Giovanni: CD thanks for sending book 201 & 202 n1

*Canis cancrivorus* (crab-eating fox; *Cerdocyon thous*) 196 & 197 n6

*Canis familiaris* (domestic dog; *Canis lupus familiaris*) 196 & 196–7 nn 5–7, 197 & 198 n5, 377 & n2, 473

*Canis vetulus* (hoary fox; *Lycalopex vetulus*) 196 & 197 n6

canyon live oak (*Quercus chrysolepis*) 163 & 166 n6

Cape sundew (*Drosera capensis*) 33–4 & 34 n1, 276 & nn 2–3, 283 n2

Capitellidae (polychaete worms) 81 & 82 n7

Caprellidae (skeleton shrimps) 81 & 82 n7

capybara (*Hydrochoeris hydrochoeris*; *Hydrochoerus hydrochaeris*) 369 & 370 n5

*Carapus (Fierasfer)* 81 & 82 n7

cardoon 368 n20

*Cardina* 455 & 456 n6, 554 & 555 n6

Carlisle, Henry Hermann 194 & n3, 194–5 & 195 n2

Carlyle, Thomas 128 & 129 n12

Carneri, Bartholomäus von: sends his book *Grundlegung der Ethik*, dedicated to CD 359–60 & 360 nn 1–2

Carpenter, Alfred, John 216 n4

Carrington, Alexander Randall: frogs in New Zealand 393 & 394 nn 1–2

Carruthers, William: botanist to the Royal Agricultural Society 195 & n4, 229 & 230 n3

Caruccio, Antonio 239, 539

Carus, Julius Victor: CD asks him to translate *Movement in plants* for German edition 186–7 & 187 nn 1–5; CD on *Earthworms* 302–4 & 304 n3, 410 & n3; CD on size of *Movement in plants* 302 & 304 n1; CD sending a presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 410 & n2, 576 & 577 n44; CD sends proof-sheets of *Movement in plants* for translation into German 297 & nn 1–2, 302 & 304 n1, 410 & n1; editor of *Zoologischer Jahresbericht* 403–4 & 404 n2; translated *Movement in plants* for German edition 244 & n3, 300–1 & 301 n1, 403–4 & 404 n1; translation of word 'gemma' in German edition of *Variation* 454 & 456 n3, 553 & 555 n3; visit from H.W. Acland 301 & n3; visited Bad Ems 301 & n2

Cash, William 352; visits Down 567 & 568 n36

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

749

- Castle Morton, Worcestershire: CD's property 243 & nn 1–2
- Catholic church, in Germany 316 & 317 n4, 543 & 544 n4
- cats: homing instincts xxi, 100, 100–1 & 101 n2, n4, 531; and mice 496 & nn 1–3
- caudicle 87 & 88 n4
- caulicle 66 & n5
- Cave, Thomas 229 & 230 n5
- Cayley, Arthur 389 & n6, 464 & n4
- Cebus fatuellus* (tufted capuchin; *Sapajus apella*) 488 & 489 n4
- Cecil, Sackville Arthur 117 & 118 n5
- Cecropia* (embauba; trumpet tree) 162 & n8
- celts (stone hatchets) 253 & n4
- cement-glands 89 & n3
- Cerceris julii* 53 n4
- Cerdocyon thous* see *Canis cancrivorus*
- chalk 466
- Challenger expedition 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 n3, 466 & n3
- chalybeate 3 & 6 n10
- Chamberlain, Joseph 220 & 221 n3
- 'Champion' potato 82–3 & 83 nn 2–3, 123 & n2, 139 & 140 n3
- Chantre, Ernest 491–2 & 492 n5
- Charles, Robert Fletcher: asks CD's permission to use extracts from *Journal of researches* for school readers 221–2 & 222 nn 1–4, 225 & nn 1–2, 225–6 & 226 nn 1–3; J. Murray gives consent for him to use the extracts 226 & n1
- charlock (*Sinapis arvensis*) 97 & 99 n2
- Château de Fontainebleau, France 516–18 & 519 nn 1–4, 563–4 & 564 nn 1–3
- Chatin, Joannes: quoted by CD in *Movement in plants* 427 & 428 n1, 430 & 431 n2
- Chelicera 171 & n3
- Chester, Joseph Lemuel: CD thanks for his history and pedigree of the Darwin family in Lincolnshire 112 & 113 nn 1–5; thanks CD for his letter and sends him *The marriage, baptismal and burial registers of the collegiate church or abbey of St. Peter, Westminster* 113 nn 1–2; work on Darwin ancestry xvii–xviii, 117 & 118 nn 1–2, 119 & nn 1–4, 122 & n2, 212 n5
- Chester Society for Natural Science 285 & n1, 288–9 & 289 n1
- chickens 440 & n4
- Chilean miners 281 & n3
- Chiloe Island, Chile 355 n4
- chimaeras 67 & n1
- Chinese goose (domestic variety of wild swan goose; *Anser cygnoides*) 394–5 & 395 n3
- Chinese guardian lions, Château de Fontainebleau, France 516–18 & 519 nn 1–4, 517, 563–4 & 564 nn 1–3
- Chinese ring-necked pheasant (*Phasianus torquatus*) 137 & n1
- Chinese women, foot binding 40 & 41 n10, 51 & n4, 524 & 525 n10
- Ciesielski, Theophil 501 & n2; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 576 & 577 n38
- cinchona tree 6 n9
- circumnutation 462–3 & 463 n2, 501 & n3, 565; CD, term not suitable for title of *Movement in plants* 187 & n4; in *Desmodium* 260 & n4; diagrams in *Movement in plants* 413 n2; in *Oscillaria* 501 & 502 n5; in seedlings 297 & n2; woodcuts in *Movement in plants* 187 & n2
- Cirripedia 282 & n3
- Civil List pension, for A.R. Wallace xvii, xxiii–xxiv, 361 & 361–2 n1, nn 3–4, 374–5 & 375–6 nn 1–8, 380 & nn 1–5, 385–6 & 386 nn 1–8, 388 & n3, 389 & n1, 432–3 & 433 nn 1–2, 434–5 & 435 nn 1–2, 439 & n5, 458 & 459 n2, 459 & n2, 464 & n1, 469 & nn 1–3, 486 & 486–7 nn 1–4, 488 & nn 1–3, 493 & n3, 496 & n2, 502–3 & 503 n2, 505 & n1, 506 & 507 n4, 507 & 508 n2, 509 & n1, 510 & n2, 511 & n2, 511 & 512 n2, 512 & n2, 512 & 513 nn 1–3, 580 & 584 n1
- Civil War: American 212 & 213 nn 11–12; English 5 & 7 n18
- clairvoyance 183 n5
- Clapham Grammar School: CD's four youngest sons attended 258 n2, 261 & n2
- Clark, Andrew: invited to Down 191, 192, 194 & n4, 566 & 567 n13
- Clark, John Willis: met CD 566 & 567 n28
- Clarke, Col. 47 & n3
- Cleatham Estate, Lincolnshire 117 & 118 n2, 214 n5
- cliff-brake (*Pellaea*) 163 & 165 n4
- climate change 365 & 368 n10, n13
- climbing plants, FD's lecture on 72 & n4, 223–4 & 224 n1, 226 n2, 242 & n1
- Climbing plants* 2d ed. (CD) 184 & n3, 223–4 & 224 nn 2–3, 226 & n2
- Climbing plants* French ed. (CD) 230 & 231 n5, 538 & n5
- Climbing plants* US ed. (CD): sales 134 & 135 n1, 308 & 309 nn 1–2
- Clive, Benjamin 2
- Clive, George 2 & 6 n5
- Clive, Rebecca 2 & 6 n3, 19 & n3
- Clive, Robert (1722/3–92) 2–6 & 6 n4, 19 & nn 1–2
- Clive, Robert (1725–74) 2 & 6 n3, 5 & 6 n15, 7 n16
- clouded yellow (*Colias croceus*) 32 & 33 n2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

750

## Index

Clowes, Edward Arnott 376 & n5, 380 & 381 n1  
 William Clowes & Sons 55, 57 & 58 n25, 114 & n2, 242 & n2, 245 & 246 n5, 249, 260 & n2, 267 & n3, 290 & 291 n2, 340 & 341 n2, 345 & n3, 431 & n2; delay with *Movement in plants* due to the indexer 376 & nn 1–5  
 club-root 97–9 & 99 nn 2–3, 97, 98  
 cluster-lilies (*Brodiaea*) 163 & 165 n4  
 Cnidaria 420 & n4  
 Coan, Titus: *Adventures in Patagonia* 201 & nn 2–3, 205–6 & 206 nn 1–2  
 coastal manroot (*Megarrhiza oregana*; *Marah oregana*) 133 & nn 5–6, 163 & 165 n3  
*Cobaea penduliflora* 270–1 & 274 nn 2–4, 295 & 296 nn 1–2  
 Cobbe, Frances Power 129 n17  
 Cobbett, William 435 & n2  
*Coccus viridis* (soft scale insect) 148 & 150 n6  
 Cockburn, William 371 n3  
*Coenonympha pamphilus* (small heath) 32 & 33 n2  
 coffee: cultivation 148 & 150 n6; taverns 384 & n3  
 Cohn, Ferdinand Julius: thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* and sends comments 500–1 & 501–2 nn 1–5, 575 & 577 n35  
 Cole, William: CD declines to join the Epping Forest and County of Essex Naturalists' Field Club but gives donation 22–3 & 23 n1; CD elected Honorary Member of the Epping Forest and County of Essex Naturalists' Field Club 85–6 & 86 nn 1–2; CD sends his thanks 95 & n1  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor 502 & n2  
*Colias croceus* (clouded yellow) 32 & 33 n2  
*Colias hyale* (pale clouded yellow) 32 & 33 n2  
 Collier, John 214 n14, 509 & n3  
 Collier, Marian 509 & n3  
 colonial tuco-tuco (*Ctenomys sociabilis*) 358 & 359 n3  
 coloration, protective 380 & n2  
 Colvin, Sidney 212 & 213 n13  
 comb jellies (Ctenophora) 81 & 82 n7, 420 & n4  
*Commelina coelestis* (dayflower) 457 & n5  
 common blackberry (*Rubus fruticosus*) 381 & 382 n3, 485 & 486 n4  
 common dandelion (*Taraxacum officinale*) 390 & n4  
 common European goose (domestic variety of wild greylag goose; *Anser anser*) 394–5 & 395 n3  
 common morning-glory (*Convolvulus major*; *Ipomoea purpurea*) 209 n2  
 common moth-vine (*Physianthus albens*; *Araujia sericifera*) 272 & 274 nn 11–12  
 common pheasant (*Phasianus colchicus*) 137 & n1  
 common purslane (*Portulaca oleracea*) 228 & n2

common sundew (*Drosera rotundifolia*) 34 & n3, 73 & 74 n3, 75 & 76 n5, 276 & nn 2–3, 283 n2  
 common wasp (*Vespula vulgaris*) 52 & n2, 99 & 100 n4, 530 & 531 n4  
 comparative anatomy 39–41 & 41–2 nn 1–11, 51 & n2, 523–4 & 524–5 nn 1–11  
 compasses: built for CD by H. Darwin 1 & n3  
 Comstock, John Henry: sends CD his book, *Report upon cotton insects* 216–17 & 217 nn 1–4  
 Comte, Auguste 344 & n2, 546 & 547 n2  
 Coniston, Lake District 277 n6, 504 n3  
 continents 27 & 28 n5, 459 & 459–60 nn 1–2, 466 & n2, 466–7 & 468 nn 1–5  
*Convolvulus* (bindweed) 208 & 209 nn 2–3  
*Convolvulus arvensis* (field bindweed) 306 & 306–7 n4, 542 & 543 n4  
*Convolvulus macrorhizus* see *Ipomoea jalapa*  
*Convolvulus major* (common morning-glory; *Ipomoea purpurea*) 209 n2  
 convulsions, induced in guinea pigs 448 & 449 n3  
 Cooke, Robert Francis: asks CD if he has arranged anything with D. Appleton & Co. re US ed. of *Movement in plants* 290 & n1; asks CD if he wants to send corrections for *Forms of flowers* 114 & n2; CD asks for advertisement for *Movement in plants* to be placed in *Nature* 376 & 377 n4; CD on alternative titles for *Movement in plants* xx, 184 & nn 1–3; CD on French translation of *Movement in plants* 340 & 341 nn 1–2; CD on index for *Movement in plants*; 'worst ever published' 376–7 & 377 nn 5–7; CD on printing and price of *Movement in plants* xx, 248–9 & 249 nn 1–9; CD received copies of *Movement in plants* 404 & nn 1–2; CD thanks J. Murray for C. St John's *Sketches of the wild sports and natural history of the Highlands* 404 & nn 3–4; CD will pay the costs of publishing *Movement in plants* xx, 254–5 & 255 n1; electrotypes for French and German translations of *Movement in plants*, charges for 345 & nn 1–4, 346 & nn 1–3, 347 & n1; illustrations from *Climbing plants* have been sent to W.S. Dallas for FD's article 226 & n2; on indexer for *Movement in plants* 290 & 291 n2, 380 & 381 n2; lettering on spine of *Movement in plants* 345, 346; presentation copies of *Movement in plants* with cut edges 345 & n2, 376 & 377 n3; printing and price of *Movement in plants* xx, 245 & 246 nn 1–6, 254 & nn 1–2, 369 & n1; progress with printing *Movement in plants* 380–1 & 381 nn 1–4; reprint of *Descent* 2d ed. 394 & nn 1–2; sales of *Erasmus Darwin* 114 & n1; sales of *Movement in plants* 370 & n1, 376 & 377 n2, 381; sales of *Movement in plants*,



## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

751

- needs to print more copies 431 & nn 1–2, 435 & n3; sends CD proof-sheet for title page of *Movement in plants* 185 & nn 1–2; tells CD J. Murray has given permission for R.F. Charles to use extracts from *Journal of researches* for school readers 226 & n1; will send CD copy of *Forms of flowers* 2d ed. 226 & n3 *see also* Murray, John (1808–92)
- Cooper, James Davis 246 & n6, 248–9 & 249 n3
- Cooshaipunjiz (James Button Sullivan; James FitzRoy Button) 9–10 & 11 n7, 384 & n1, 395 & 396 n1, 396 n1
- Cope, Edward Drinker 343 & n5
- coral reefs 304 & nn 1–2, 305 & 306 n2
- Coral reefs* 2d ed. (CD) 110 & 112 n14, 162 & n2, 304 & n1, 306 n2
- Cornelia, mother of the Gracchi 291 & 292 n4
- cotton (*Gossypium*) 30–1 & 31 nn 1–3, 36 & n1, 47 & n2
- cotton leafworm (*Aletia argillacea*; *Alabama argillacea*) 216–17 & 217 nn 2–3
- cotyledons: development of 36 & nn 2–3, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 66 & 66–7 nn 2–7, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 140 & 141 nn 1–2; geotropism in 457 n5; and light 473 & 473 n3, 501 & 502 n4; sleep in 36 & n1, 209 n2
- Cowes, Isle of Wight 257–8 & 258 n3, 261 n6
- Cowie, Aberdeenshire: zoological station 372 & 373 n5
- crab-eating fox (*Canis cancrivorus*; *Cerdocyon thous*) 196 & 197 n6
- Crane, Walter 242 n3, 259–60 & 260 n2
- Crawley, Charles 381 & 382 n9, 509 n5
- Crawley, William 508 & 509 n5
- Cretier, H.: Royal Scientific Society of the Dutch East Indies elect CD as corresponding member 245 & nn 1–3, 540 & nn 1–3, 569–70 & 570 n1
- Crier, John: CD on converting shares in Monmouthshire Canal and Railway Company to Great Western Railway shares 362 & nn 1–4
- Crinum* 392 & 393 n10
- crocuses 374 & n1, 377 & 378 n4
- Croll, James 27 & 28 n4; glacial periods 365 & 368 n11
- Cross and self fertilisation* (CD) 217 n4; *Crinum* 393 n10
- Cross and self fertilisation* French ed. (CD) 230 & 231 n5, 538 & n5
- Cross and self fertilisation* US ed. (CD): sales 134 & 135 & n1, 309 & nn 1–2
- cross-fertilisation 18 & n3; in potatoes 148–9 & 150 n7
- Crosskey, Henry William: address making CD the first honorary member of the Birmingham Philosophical Society 106–7 & 107–8 nn 1–4; CD thanks for the address 116 & 116–17 nn 1–4
- Cruciferae (Brassicaceae) 85 & n3, 97–9 & 99 nn 2–3
- crustaceans 171 & n3, 454–5 & 456 nn 4–6, 553–4 & 555 nn 4–6
- Ctenomys brasiliensis* (Brazilian tuco-tuco) 358 & 359 n2, n4
- Ctenomys haigi* (Haig's tuco-tuco) 358 & 359 n3
- Ctenomys sociabilis* (colonial tuco-tuco) 358 & 359 n3
- Ctenophora (comb jellies) 81 & 82 n7, 420 & n4
- cucumber tree (*Averrhoa bilimbi*) 267 & 268 n6
- Cucurbita ovifera* 422 n4
- Cucurbitaceae 36 & nn 2–3, 412 & 413 n5, 421 & 422 nn 3–4
- cuttings, of plants 485 & 486 n4
- Cuvier, Georges 508 & 509 n6
- Cyperaceae (sedges) 108 & 110 n3
- Daktulosphaira vitifoliae* (phylloxera) 148 & 150 n6
- Dallas, William Sweetland 74 & n4, 526 & 527 n4; asks if CD and FD will sign testimonial for J. Murie for post of librarian at the Linnean Society 317 & nn 1–2; on S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* concerning *Erasmus Darwin* 72 & nn 1–3; FD's lecture on climbing plants 72 & n4, 242 & nn 1–2; editor of *Popular Science Review* 223–4 & 224 n1, 226 n2; poetry book by J.R.C. Wise, dedicated to CD 242 & n3, 259–60 & 260 nn 1–2; review of *Erasmus Darwin* 55 & 58 n14; review of *Evolution, old and new* 55 & 58 n15; translation of E. Krause's article on ED 7–8 & 8 n1, 11 & 13 n1, n4, 54 & 58 n10
- Dallinger, William Henry 484
- dandelion (*Taraxacum officinale*) 390 & n4
- Dante Alighieri 358 & n3, 548 & n3
- Darbishire, Robert Dukinfield 498–9 & 499 n3
- Darwin, Bernard: amused by CD's forgetfulness 277 & n5; CD sends love to 506 & 507 n7; FD sends love to 266, 381 & 382 n11; nicknames 209 & n5, 265 & 266 n4, 381 & 382 n11, 476 & n4; sent home from Wales 260 & 261 n7, 265 & 266 n4; visits Coniston, Lake District 504 & n3; visits Southampton 209 & n5
- Darwin, Charles Robert: *Beagle* voyage 63 n3, 201 & n3, 332 n2, 350, 355 n4, 384 & n4, 396 n1; biographies of 31 & 32 n1, 33 & n2; birthday (aged 71 on 12 February 1880) 31 & 32 n2, 33, 76–7 & 77 n2, 79 & n5, 80 & n2, 80 & 81 n1, 106, 107, 527–8 & 528 n2, 528 & 529 n5, 529 & n2; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* regarding

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

752

Index

*Darwin, Charles Robert, cont.*

*Erasmus Darwin*, CD's draft replies xix, 53 & 57 nn 1-7, 55-7 & 58 nn 16-25; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* regarding *Erasmus Darwin*, CD's letters to friends and family asking for advice 53 & 57 nn 1-7, 63-4 & 64 nn 1-4, 64-5 & 65 nn 1-6, 65 & n4, 68 n1; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* regarding *Erasmus Darwin*, CD's relief at T.H. Huxley's advice not to respond 70 & nn 1-5; Cambridge University student 500 n2; children xvii, xxvi, 28 & 29 nn 1-2, 30 & nn 1-3, 499 & 500 nn 4-5; children send gift of fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37-8 & 38 nn 1-4; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace xvii, xxiii-xxiv, 361 & 361-2 n1, nn 3-4, 374-5 & 375-6 nn 1-8, 380 & nn 1-5, 385-6 & 386 nn 1-8, 388 & n3, 389 & n1, 432-3 & 433 nn 1-2, 434-5 & 435 nn 1-2, 439 & n5, 458 & 459 n2, 459 & n2, 464 & n1, 469 & nn 1-3, 486 & 486-7 nn 1-4, 488 & nn 1-3, 493 & n3, 496 & n2, 502-3 & 503 n2, 505 & n1, 506 & 507 n4, 507 & 508 n2, 509 & n1, 510 & n2, 511 & n2, 511 & 512 n2, 512 & n2, 512 & 513 nn 1-3, 580; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace, memorial for xxiv, 385-6 & 386 nn 1-8, 469 & n1, 580-4 & 584 nn 1-14; Midland Union of Natural History Societies name Darwin prize after him 247 & 248 nn 1-3, 249 & 250 nn 1-2, 250-1 & 251 nn 1-4, 252 & nn 1-2, 256 & 257 n12; on religious belief xxii, 177 & n1, 336-7, 356, 423, 489 & n2, 495 & n1, 547; Royal Society of London, CD would like to see FD proposed for fellowship xxvi, 439 & n2, 446-7 & 447 n1, 456 & 457 n1, 493 & n1, 503 & nn 1-2, 507 & n1, 511 & n1; Shrewsbury school, attended 223 & n4, 500 n2; signatory on memorial about clerical restrictions for posts at Oxford and Cambridge universities 215-16 & 216 nn 1-4; views on autographs 398; views on fame 178; views on old age 325; views on work xxvi, 69, 178, 209, 499 *see also* OPPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES; PUBLICATIONS (CD); READING (CD); SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD); SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD); SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES

AWARDS AND POSITIONS: Birmingham Philosophical Society, honorary member 84 & 85 n2, 86-7 & 87 n1, 106-7 & 107-8 nn 1-4, 116 & 116-17 nn 1-3; Chester Society for Natural Science, suggest awarding CD a medal, but does not as he is unable to attend annual conversazione in Chester 285 & n1, 288-9 & 289 n1; Down Friendly Society, treasurer 267 & n1, 270 & n2,

294 n2; Epping Forest and County of Essex Naturalists' Field Club, honorary member 85-6 & 86 nn 1-2, 95 & n1; Italian School, Pythagorean Academy, honorary president 356 & 357 n5, 425 & n3, 425 & 426 n2, 477 & 482 nn 2-3, 547 & 548 n5, 551 & n3, 559 & 563 nn 2-3, 572-3 & 573 n1; Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571-2; Royal Academy of Sciences of Turin, Bressa prize 17 & nn 1-2, 19-20 & 20 n1, 23 & nn 1-2, 88 & 89 n3; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union, address to commemorate 21 years since publication of *Origin* xxiii, 356 & n3, 363-4 & 364 nn 1-2, 397 & n1, 399 & n1, 407 & n6, 567 & 568 n36, 570-1 & 571 n1, 570-1 & 571 n1

DIPLOMAS: Italian School, Pythagorean Academy, honorary president 572-3 & n1; Royal Scientific Society of the Dutch East Indies, corresponding member 245 & nn 1-3, 248 & nn 1-2, 540 & nn 1-3, 569-70 & 570 n1

FINANCES: F.E. Abbot, subscription for the *Index* 175 & n3, 199-200 & 200 n1; G. Allen, contributed to fund for 48 n2; A. Barbier, charity, widow of E. Barbier 347 & 348 n2; Birmingham Philosophical Society, research fund 247 & 248 n5, 249-50 & 250 n3, 254 & n1; Bressa prize 17 & n2, 19-20 & 20 nn 1-2, 88-9 & 89 n3; Castle Morton tithes 243 & nn 1-2; J.L. Chester, for research on Darwin ancestry 119 & n4; H. Darwin, marriage settlement and allowance 1 & n1; divides surplus income annually amongst his children 1 & n2, 28 & 29 nn 1-2, 30 & nn 1-2, 49 n2, n5; A. Dohrn, contribution for Naples Zoological Station 105-6 & 106 nn 1-3, 114 & 116 n2; Epping Forest and County of Essex Naturalists' Field Club, donation to 23 & n1, 85 & 86 n1; *Erasmus Darwin*, profits on 263-4 & 263 n1; R.P. Hardy, payment for valuation of Down Friendly Club 294 & n1; S.M. Herzfeld, payment to 157 n6, 166 & n1; S.M. Herzfeld (1878), payment to 155 & 156 n1; *Kosmos*, offers to pay for this year's and next year's issues 263; E. Krause, profits on *Erasmus Darwin* 263-4 & 263 n1; F. Lloyd (1877), payment to 178 & n3; Monmouthshire Canal and Railway Company shares, converts to Great Western Railway shares 362 & nn 1-4; Monmouthshire Canal and Railway Company shares, dividend 362 & n4; *Movement in plants*, CD offers to pay the costs of publishing xx, 254-5 & 255 n1, 369 n1, 376

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

753

- & 377 n2, 404 & n2, 417 & n5; property and shares inherited from mother 222 & 223 n6; C.F. Reinwald, sale of French editions 230 & 231 n5, 538 & n5; Royal Society of London fellows, for portrait of J.D. Hooker 214 & n14; G.M. Salt, sends CD road bonds to sign 105 & nn 1–3; L. Spallanzani, contribution towards a monument for 239 n4; J. Torbitt, contribution to assist with potato research 86, 118 & 119 n4, 121 & n2, 123 & 124 n3, 125 n3, 490 & n4; J. Torbitt (1878), contribution to assist with potato research 120 & n5; US publications, D. Appleton & Co. 134–5 & 135 n1, 308–9 & 309 nn 1–2; vicarial tithes 338 & 339 n2; Williams & Norgate, subscription to *Fauna und Flora des Golfes von Neapel* 396 & nn 1–2
- HEALTH: better than it used to be 499; conversation fatigues much 20, 288, 289 & 290 n2; even a short journey is apt to fatigue much 87; excitement of much conversation brings on giddiness 315; faintness and fatigue xxxiii; false newspaper reports of ill health 506 & n2, 510 & n3; finds it difficult now to think over new subjects 69; W.H. Flower glad to find so well 93 & n4; had bad cough 174; had cold 166 & 167 n4; half knocked-up condition 499; has not strength or time for correspondence 352, 353 n3; has very little strength and journey too long 311; health will not allow him to attend conference at Lambeth Palace 489; keeping fairly well 396; R. Meldola glad to hear good accounts of 424; not been well of late 359 & n1; old and has very little strength 337; periods of illness in former years xxi, 472 & 473 n5; in poor health 356, 547; suffers from fatigue of travelling and any unusual excitement 285; tired from writing letters 252 & 253 n3, 253, 260; very little bodily strength 397; weak health 168; wrist, helped by wearing wrist bands 297 & 298 n2, 298–9 & 299 n1
- OPONENTS OF THEORIES *see* OPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES
- PUBLICATIONS *see* PUBLICATIONS (CD)
- READING *see* READING (CD)
- SCIENTIFIC VIEWS *see* SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD)
- SCIENTIFIC WORK *see* SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD)
- SUPPORT FOR THEORIES *see* SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES
- TRIPS AND VISITS; F.M. Balfour (Cambridge; visit to laboratory) 293 n5, 566 & 567 n25; E.A. Darwin (London; 3–11 Dec, 1879) 233 & n2; E.A. Darwin (London; 4–8 Mar) 85 n2, 87 n2, 106 & 107 n2, 116 nn 1–2, 117 & 118 n7, 118 & n2, 121 nn 1–2, 122 & n7, 127 & 129 n2, 233 & n2, 566 & 567 n8; E.A. Darwin (London; 19–21 Aug) 277 & 278 n3, 284 & n1, 566; E.A. Darwin (London; 7–11 Dec) 409 n2, 411 & n5, 452 & n2, 457 & n2, 458 & 459 n3, 464 & n2, 466 & n1, 469 & n4, 469–70 & 470 n2, 470 & n2, 472 & n3, 473 & 474 n4, 475 & 476 n2, 567; H. and I. Darwin (Cambridge; 14–19 Aug) 276–7 & 277 n3, 277 & 278 n3, 280 n1, 280 n2, 284 & 285 n3, 285 & n5, 286 & n3, 287 & n5, 293 & n5, 566 & 567 n23; W.E. and S. Darwin (Bassett, Southampton; 25 May–8 June) 199 & n5, 207 & 208 n2, 209 n1, n4, 211 & n4, 213 & 214 n9, 222 & 223 n4, 223 & n3, 224 & n6, 566 & 567 n18; T.H. & K.E. Farrer (Abinger Hall, Surrey; 8–13 Apr) 118 & n2, 174 & n2, 566 & 567 n10, n12; H.E. and R.B. Litchfield (London; 28 Oct–2 Nov) xxvi, 359 & n1, 360 & nn 1–2, 361 n1, 361 & n2, 370 & 371 n4, 372 & n1, 567 & 568 n35; C.S. Wedgwood (Leith Hill; 11–15 Dec) 446 n7, 457 & n2, 466 & n1, 469 n4, 470 & n2, 471 & 472 n6, 472 & 473 n6, 474 & 475 n1, 567 & 568 n42; Coniston, Lake District (1879) 277 n6, 504 n3; G.D. Campbell (London; 1881) 506 & 507 n5
- Darwin, Elizabeth (1847–1926) 446 & n5; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1–2, 49 & n2; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; W.E. Darwin will bank her portion of CD's surplus income 49 & n2; W.E. Darwin will send cheque book 236 & n6; W. Preyer sends his regards 430 & n4; sends card to W.E. Darwin 23 & n6; visits Buxton with W.E. and S. Darwin 236 & n6, 252 & 253 n5; visits Warwick 258 n4; E.A. Wheler sends remembrances 29 & 30 n8
- Darwin, Emma: as amanuensis for CD 58 n16; S. Butler, comments on letter from xviii, 8 n5; S. Butler, opinion on whether CD should reply to letter in the *Athenaeum* 65 & n3; S. Butler, writes to W.E. Darwin about CD's reaction to 61 n10; CD says she feels she and S. Darwin have married into a 'dreadful family' 444; copies letter from T.H. Huxley for R.B. Litchfield 70 & n5; criticised B. Disraeli's proclamation of Queen Victoria as empress of India in 1876 355 n7; G.H. Darwin hopes she is standing London well 122 & n7; H. Darwin writes about outing near Turin whilst on honeymoon xxi, 301 & 302 nn 1–2; S. Darwin sends love 167; W.E. Darwin sends love 79, 256; W.E. Darwin sorry she is

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

754

Index

*Darwin, Emma, cont.*

not well 284 & 285 n3; W.E. Darwin thanks for letter 432 & n4; on the Farrers' opposition to H. Darwin and Ida's marriage 214 n6; on J.W.C. Fegan's use of Down Reading Room 104 n1; W.H. and G.R. Flower send regards 93; health, W.E. Darwin sorry she is not well 284 & 285 n3; health, illness 320 & 324 n6, 340 & n6; health, much better of late 405; J.M. Herbert sends his remembrances 508; A.M. Hoole comforted by Emma's frequent visits 287 & n6; letter to H.E. Litchfield about visit from E.H. and M.C. Stanley 446 & n6; L.A. Nash glad to get her letter, and will write 17 & n4; *Origin*, realises it is 21 years since publication xxiii, 174 & n6; W. Preyer sends his regards 430 & n4; A. Rich hopes she approves change of prime minister 355 & n7; B.J. Sullivan sends his regards 10, 206, 384; unable to go to concert 222 & 223 n5; visits W.E. & S. Darwin in Southampton 209 & n1, nn 5–6; E.A. Wheler sends remembrances 29; W.C. Williamson asks whether members of the Yorkshire Naturalists' Union should visit Down to congratulate CD on the coming of age of *Origin of species* xxiii, 291 & nn 1–3, 352 & 352–3 n1; writes to W.E. Darwin about CD's reaction to S. Butler 61 n10; writes to K.E. Farrer about S.E. Wedgwood's illness 329 & 330 n5; writes to H.E. Litchfield about J. Wedgwood's final illness 119 & n6

Darwin, Emma Cecilia Ida (Ida) 122 & n6, 277 n3, 278 n3, 280 n1, 280 n2, 400 & n8; CD's opinion of, charming 286 & n3, 499; CD's opinion of, marvellously strong 327; honeymoon, Penzance 38 n4; honeymoon tour 293 & n1, 293 & n5, 296 & 297 n3, 301 & 302 n1, 331 & 332 n6; house in Cambridge 318 & 319 n9, 381 & 382 n4, 499 & n4; marriage to H. Darwin 29 & n7, 30 & n3, 127 & 129 n6, 180 & n2, 566 & 567 n5; met T.H. Farrer in Oxford 130 & n2; visits Down 315 & n2, 327 & n8; visits Down for Christmas 432 & n4; visits T.H. Farrer 329 & 330 n6, 331 & 332 n6; writes to H.E. Litchfield about E. Farrer's health 213 & 214 n7

Darwin, Erasmus xvii, 12; arsenic, medical uses 34 & n2; biography of, by A. Seward, *Memoirs of the life of Dr. Darwin* 11 & 13 n2, 29 & n2; *The botanic garden* 2–3 & 6 n9, 214 & 215 n16; CD's grandfather 119 n3, 132 n1; complexion 29; date of death 80 & n3, 84 & n2, 529 & n3; forerunner of Darwinism 202 & n2; friendship with R. Gifford and R. Clive xvii, 1–6 & 6 n1,

n9, n13, 19 & n1; influence on CD 23 & n4; E. Krause's biography of 7–8 & 8 nn 1–3, 325 & n4; Lunar Society of Birmingham, member 116 & 117 n4; portraits 29 & n6, 256 & 257 n11; shorthand 184 & 185 nn 1–4; silhouette playing chess with son Erasmus Darwin 12; smallpox scars 29 & n3; vegetarian 281 & n4; visiting card 122 & n2; wasp removing wings from a fly 52 & n2, 99 & 100 nn 3–4, 530 & 531 nn 3–4; work on imagination in sleep and contemplation 241 & n6; *Zoonomia* 6 n13, 34 n2, 52 & n2, 241 & 241–2 n6 *see also Erasmus Darwin* (CD)

Darwin, Erasmus (1759–99): silhouette playing chess with father ED 12

Darwin, Erasmus Alvey: CD and Emma visit 85 n2, 87 n2, 106 & 107 n2, 116 nn 1–2, 117 & 118 n7, 118 & n2, 121 n2, 122 & n7, 127 & 129 n2, 233 & n2, 277 & 278 n3, 279 & 280 n2, 284 & n1, 409 n2, 411 & n5, 452 & n2, 457 & n2, 458 & 459 n3, 464 & n2, 466 & n1, 469 & n4, 469–70 & 470 n2, 470 & n2, 472 & n3, 473 & 474 n4, 475 & 476 n2, 566–7; on H. Darwin and W. Thomson 389 & nn 5–7; helps fund J. Torbitt's potato experiments 124 & 125 n3, 125 & 126 n4, 131 & 132 n4, 136 & n1, 147 & 150 n2, 489–90 & 490 n4; sends CD letter from G.M. Salt about road bonds 105 & nn 1–3; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575; thanks CD for pamphlets, one from O. Zöckler on ED as a forerunner of Darwinism 202 & nn 1–4; tithes for CD's property at Castle Morton, Worcestershire 243 & nn 1–2

Darwin, Francis 119 & n3; O.A. Ainslie enquires about the sale of S.E. Wedgwood's home, Tromer Lodge 438 & 438–9 nn 1–4; S. Butler, opinion on whether CD should reply to letter in the *Athenaeum* 65 & n3; Castle Morton tithes 243 n1; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1–2; CD on memorial for a Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 506 & 507 n4; CD on proposed visit with G.D. Campbell 506 & 507 n5; CD on walk from Monk Coniston estate 277 & nn 6–7; CD says Francis right to send Bernard home 260 & 261 n7, 265 & 266 n4; CD sends waterproof coat and leggings 506 & 507 n2; CD's son 35 & n3, 143 & n1, 291 & 292 n4; W.S. Dallas asks CD whether Francis could add his signature to a testimonial for J. Murie for post of librarian at the Linnean Society 317; B. Darwin, sends love or messages to 266, 381 & 382 n11; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

755

- xxvi, 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; on Down School committee 140 n1; fishing 266; J.M. Herbert met 508 & 509 n5; illness 50 & n5; seashore plants 266; sprained ankle 277 & n4; travels to Brittany 209 & n4, 212 & 213 n16, 214 & n15; visits Coniston, Lake District 250 & n4, 277 & n4, nn 6–7, 504 & n3, 506 & 507 n2; visits H. & I. Darwin in Cambridge 381 & 382 nn 4–11, 419 n11; visits W.E. & S. Darwin in Southampton 209 & n1, nn 5–6; visits H.E. & R.B. Litchfield 476 & n3; visits Wales 250 & n4, 258 n4, 260 & n5, 265–6 & 266 nn 4–6; will write to W. Nash 63 & n4
- Darwin, Francis (letters written on CD's behalf): É. Heckel 431 & nn 1–3
- Darwin, Francis (scientific work) 85 n2, 104 n1, 285 & n3, 391 & n2, 410 & n6, 415 & n6, 421 & 422 n8, 445 & n5, 550 & n6; asks CD to send abstracts of his papers 476 & nn 1–4; bloom on leaves 181–2 & 182 n3, 214 & 214–15 n15; brambles, paper nearly finished 381 & 382 n3; brambles, paper on growth of cuttings 485 & 486 n4; CD on book about earthworms 260 & n3; CD on corrections of proof-sheets for *Movement in plants* 260 & nn 1–2, 267 & 267–8 nn 1–6, 276–7 & 277 n2; CD on earthworm casts xxi, 265 & n3; CD on inadequate envelopes 260; CD on E. Stahl's paper 506 & 507 n6; CD on E.B. Tylor's notice about ancient furrowed fields 265 & n2; CD sends E. Stahl's paper 260 & 260–1 n6; CD states J.D. Hooker interested in pulvinus of *Desmodium* 260 & n4; CD would like to see proposed for fellowship of the Royal Society of London xxvi, 439 & nn 1–4, 441 & 442 n1, 446–7 & 447 n1, 493 & n1; CD's secretary and assistant 15 & 17 n1, 197 & 198 n4, 209 & 211 n3, 260 & n2, 342 n1, 473 & 474 n2; chemical analysis 266 & n1; climbing plants 72 & n4, 223–4 & 224 n1; climbing plants, lecture published in *Popular Science Review* 223–4 & 224 n1, 226 & n2, 242 & nn 1–2; earthworms, looking for 265–6 & 266 nn 5–6; W.H. Flower writes to on bean experiments; and sending CD book 93 & nn 1–4; made abstracts of papers for *Nature* 476 & 477 n6, 504 & n1; *Movement in plants*, correcting index 376–7 & 377 n6; *Movement in plants*, credited on title page 411 & 413 n1, 457 & n3, 555 & n3; *Movement in plants*, suggestion for title of 184 & n3; *Ophideres fullonica* 217 n3; opinion of G.E. Mengozzi 345 n3, 547 n3; potash, experiments with 476 & n5; presents papers at the Linnean Society 476 & n2, 485 & 486 n4, 488 & n2, 493 & 494 n1; radicles 461–2 & 462 n2; rate of growth of plants 208 & 209 nn 2–3; G.J. Romanes's opinion of 488 & n2; Royal Society of London, certificate to propose for fellowship 441–2 & 442 nn 1–5, 453 & 454 n1, 456 & 457 n1, 503 & nn 1–2, 507 & n1, 511 & n1, 514 & 515 n1; Royal Society of London, fellow (1882) 439 & n2, 447 n2, 457 n1, 493 n1, 503 n1; thanks CD for papers 265 & 266 n2; 'The theory of the growth of cuttings; illustrated by observations on the bramble, *Rubus fruticosus*' 485 & 486 n4, 488 & n2; worked at J. Sachs's laboratory in Würzburg, Germany 187 n3, 214–15 n15
- Darwin, George Howard 23 & n3, 68 n4, 320 & 324 n6, 510 & n3; astronomy, difficulties with 400 & n6, 405 & n4; Bode's Law 122 & n4; Cambridge University 256 & n9; Castle Morton tithes 243 & n2; CD asks him to decipher a German letter 285 & nn 1–4; CD asks him to look for an edition of ED's *Botanic Garden* 214 & 215 n16; CD enjoyed visit to Cambridge very much 285 & n5; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1–2; CD on J.L. Chester's work on Darwin ancestry 119 & nn 1–4; CD on E. Darwin's health 405; CD on E. Farrer's health 213 & 214 nn 6–7; CD on George's health xxvi, 213, 416 & n4; CD on George's illness and proposed visit to J.F. McLennan 49–50 & 50 nn 1–5; CD on illustrations for *Movement in plants* 405 & nn 1–2, 416 & n3, 435 & n3; CD on letter from J.F. McLennan 119 & n7; CD on letter from S.G.F. Noel about her grandfather W.A. Darwin 211–12 & 212–13 nn 1–7, 213 & 214 nn 1–5; CD on lunch with S.V. Kovalevskaya and V.O. Kovalevsky 464 & nn 1–4; CD on review of *Movement in plants* in *The Times* 405 & n6; CD on A. Rich's advice that George spend winter in Rome 416 & n4; CD on ripple marks 405 & n3, 416 & n2; CD on ripple marks left by lime-tree fruits 328 & nn 1–2; CD on sales of *Movement in plants* 435 & n1; CD on visit to Southampton 213 & 214 n9; CD on J. Wedgwood's illness 119 & n6; CD sends reference to *Nature* article on detecting seismic activity 102 & n1; CD tells him essays have arrived at Down 224 & nn 1–2; CD thanks for information about trypsin 261 & nn 3–4; CD's advice on reference for A. Wrigley 261 & n2; CD's opinion of W. Thomson 214 & n12; CD's son 143 & n1, 291 & 292 n4, 499 & 500 n5; on CD's visit to London 117 & 118 n7; Darwin

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

756

Index

*Darwin, George Howard, cont.*

children send CD gift of a fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; on H. and I. Darwin's house 212 & 213 n17; H. Darwin's toothache 258 & n4, 261 & n5; R. Darwin's opinion of xviii, 256 & 256–7 n9; experiments on directional instinct 377 & 378 n3; fellow of the Royal Society of London (1879) 439 & n3; health, good 299 & n2, 381 & 382 n8; health, unwell 117, 119 & n5, 122, 127, 212 & 213 n10, 217 & 219 n2, 400, 406 & n5; interested in genealogy xviii, 112 & 113 n5, 117 & 118 n1, 213 & 214 n5; joins F.A. and W. Thomson on their yacht 257–8 & 258 n3, 261 & n6, 406 & n5; letter from R. Darwin enclosing one of Erasmus Darwin's visiting cards 122 & n2; letter from J.F. McLennan 117 & 118 n6; on letter from S.G.F. Noel about her grandfather W.A. Darwin xviii, 211–12 & 212–13 nn 1–7; mathematics, difficulties with 122; *Movement in plants*, illustrations for *frontispiece*, 399 & 400 nn 1–3, 401, 405 & n2, 435 n3; *Movement in plants*, sent presentation copy 575 & n11; obtaining trypsin 258 & nn 5–6; 'On the analytical expressions which give the history of a fluid planet of small viscosity, attended by a single satellite' 117 & 118 n3, 122 & n3, n5, 464 & n3; 'On the formation of ripple-mark in sand' 400 n4, 432 n3; 'On the secular changes in the elements of the orbit of a satellite revolving about a tidally distorted planet' 328 & 329 n3; 'On the tidal friction of a planet attended by several satellites, and on the evolution of the solar system' 400 n6; opinion of A.R. Wallace's book, *Island life* 365 & 368 n14; payment to J.L. Chester for work on Darwin ancestry 117 & 118 n2; pendulum to measure lunar disturbance of gravity 117 & 118 n4, 122 & n6, 214 & n13, 258 & n3, 416 & n5; on people he has met 212 & 213 nn 11–14; planning to visit W. Thomson in Glasgow 117 & 118 n5; reference for A. Wrigley 257 & 258 nn 1–2; ripple marks 328 & 329 n1, 399 & 400 nn 4–5, 432 & n3; W.D. Roebuck writes about members of the Yorkshire Naturalists' Union visiting Down to congratulate CD on *Origin of species* 352 & 352–3 nn 1–2, 355–6 & 356 nn 1–3; A. Sedgwick elected natural sciences fellow 328 & 329 n2; sends tea-service to W. Jackson 122 & n7; *The tides and kindred phenomena in the solar system* 400 n6; tides and their connection with astronomy 400 & n6; translation of letter in Norwegian, from A.L. Kielland 518–19 &

519 n1, n4; trip to Davos, Switzerland 127 & 129 n5; unwell 117, 119 & n5, 122, 127, 212 & 213 n10, 217 & 219 n2, 400, 406 & n5; visit to R. Darwin 256 & n9; visit to A. Rich 127 & 129 n5; will copy J.L. Chester's manuscript 117 & 118 n1; W.C. Williamson sends his regards 397 & n4; worked on Darwin family history for *Erasmus Darwin* 212 & n5

Darwin, Horace 122 & n6, 337 n2, 400 & n8; builds auxanometer 209 n3, 210; Cambridge Scientific Instrument Company 381 & 382 n6; CD and Emma visit in Cambridge 276–7 & 277 n3, 277 & 278 n3, 280 n1, 280 n2, 284 & 285 n3, 285 & n5, 286 & n3, 287 & n5, 293 & n5, 566 & 567 n23; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1–2, 30 & nn 1–2; CD on advantages of a house with a garden 180 & nn 1–3; CD on Horace's allowance 1 & n1; CD thanks for compasses 1 & n3; CD's son 143 & n1, 291 & 292 n4, 499 & 500 n5, 504 n3; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; FD visits in Cambridge 381 & 382 nn 4–11; honeymoon, Penzance 38 n4; honeymoon tour xxi, 293 & n1, 293 & n5, 296 & 297 n3, 301 & 302 n1, 331 & 332 n6; house in Cambridge xxvi, 318 & 319 n9, 320 & 324 n5, 381 & 382 n4, 499 & 500 n4, 566 & n26; intending to buy a house in Cambridge 180 n2, 212 & n17; marriage to Ida Farrer 29 & n7, 30 & n3, 127 & 129 n6, 180 & n2, 287 & n5, 566 & 567 n5; met T.H. Farrer in Oxford 130 & n2; *Movement in plants*, sent presentation copy 575 & n11; pendulum to measure lunar disturbance of gravity 117 & 118 n4, 122 & n6, 214 & n13, 258 & n3, 416 n5; sends CD drawings for *Earthworms* 319–21 & 324 n1, 322–3; sends CD his observations on earthworms at Gravetye Manor 319 & 324 nn 2–3, 321; suggests CD could donate Bressa prize money to Zoological Station, Naples 23 & n2; toothache 258 & n4, 261 & n5; visited W. Thomson (1879) 389 & nn 5–6; visits Down 315 & n2, 327 & n8; visits Down for Christmas 432 & n4; visits T.H. Farrer 329 & 330 n6, 331 & 332 n6, 341 & 342 n3; worm-casts xxi, 293 & nn 1–2, 294 & 295 nn 1–2, 301 & 302 n2, 319 & 324 n4; writes to E. Darwin about Turin 301 & 302 nn 1–2

Darwin, Leonard: S. Butler; opinion on whether CD should reply to letter in the *Athenæum* 65 & n3; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1–2; CD on E. Farrer's interaction with 213 & 214 n8; CD's son 143

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

757

- & n1, 291 & 292 n4; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; instructor in chemistry and photography 112 & 113 n4, 212 & 213 n8; interest in Darwin family history xviii, 117 & 118 n2; *Movement in plants*, sent presentation copy 575 & n11
- Darwin, Mary Anne 256 & 257 n10
- Darwin, Reginald 185 n2, 212 & 213 n6; G.H. Darwin will send copy of J.L. Chester's Darwin family history 122 & n2; W.E. Darwin visits 256 & 256–7 nn 8–11; opinion of G.H. Darwin xviii, 256 & 256–7 n9
- Darwin, Robert Waring 2 & 6 n1, n6, 19 & n2, n6, 34 & n2, 112 & 113 n2, 132 n1, 213 & 214 n4, 222 & 223 n6; Castle Morton tithes 243 n2
- Darwin, Sara 220 n10; American 212 & 213 n11; CD, Emma, FD and Bernard visit 209 & nn 4–6, 566 & 567 n18; CD sends love and sympathy for having married into such a 'dreadful family' 444 & n3; CD sends love to 222 & 223 n4, 233 & n3, 252 & 253 n4; consulting physician and taking waters at Buxton 252 & 253 n4, 255–6 & 256 n7; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; letter from H.E. Litchfield 167 & n5; niece, Lily Norton, visits 299 & n4; petition about the preservation of Niagara Falls 236 & n2, 237–8 & 238 n2; returning home 284 & 285 n4; sends love to CD 23 & n8, 49 & n3, 167; visits America (1878) 227 & n3; visits Buxton with Elizabeth Darwin 236 & n6, 252 & 253 n4; visits Down 79 & n2, 166 & 167 n4; visits Down for Christmas 432 & n4, 451 & 452 n7, 487 & n5
- Darwin, Susan Elizabeth: Castle Morton tithes 243 & n2
- Darwin, Susannah 2 & 6 n6, 19 & n6; property inherited by CD 222 & 223 n6
- Darwin, Violetta Harriot: death of 29 & 30 n9
- Darwin, William, of Cleatham (1573?–1644) 37 n3, 112 & 113 n3, 118 n1, 119 n3, 523 n3
- Darwin, William Alvey xviii, 211 & 212 n2, 213 & 214 n2
- Darwin, William Erasmus 219 & 220 n10, 388 & 389 n2; amused by A. Sedgwick's attack on *Vestiges of the natural history of creation* 299 & n5; Brading, Isle of Wight, Roman villa 446 & n4, 447 & 447–8 nn 1–2, 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5; S. Butler, E. Darwin writes about CD's reaction to 61 n10; on S. Butler's letter to CD xviii, 49 & n4; CD, Emma, FD and Bernard visit 199 & n5, 207 & 208 n2, 209 & n1, nn 4–6, 211 & n4, 213 & 214 n9, 222 & 223 n4, 224 & n6, 566 & 567 n18; CD, has greatly enjoyed visit 222 & 223 n4; CD asks him to contact E. Hearne and H.H. Carlisle to support J. Lubbock's election campaign 194 & n3, 195 & n3; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1–2, 30 & nn 1–2; CD has found supplier of potash 222 & n3; CD on E. Darwin's concert 222 & 223 n5; CD on J. Geikie's book *Prehistoric Europe: a geological sketch* 447 & 448 n3; CD on general election 166 & 167 n3; CD on leaves of false acacia in worm burrows 416–17 & 417 n3, 443 & 444 n2; CD on list of property and shares inherited from his mother 222 & 223 n6; CD on *Movement in plants* 417 & nn 5–6; CD on *Movement in plants*, more copies needed 444 & n4; CD on *Movement in plants*, reception in Germany 487 & n4; CD on visitors to Down 194 & n4; CD on worm-casts at buried pavement at Beaulieu Abbey xxi, 233 & nn 1–2, 295 & nn 1–2, 417 & n4, 443 & 444 n1; CD on worm-casts at Roman villa at Brading, Isle of Wight 447 & 447–8 nn 1–2, 487 & nn 1–3; CD requests more wrist bands for injured wrist 297 & 298 n2; CD sends J. Geikie's letter 252 & 252–3 nn 1–2; CD sends A. Gray's *Natural science and religion* 222 & n2; CD sends love to S. Darwin and sympathy for having married into such a 'dreadful family' 444 & n3; CD tired from writing letters 252 & 253 nn 2–3; on CD's award of Bressa prize, agrees with H. Darwin that CD could donate prize money to Zoological Station, Naples 23 & nn 1–3; CD's son 143 & n1, 291 & 292 n4, 499 & 500 n5; G.H. Darwin, interested in his work on ripples 432 & n3; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37–8 & 38 nn 1–4; G.H. Darwin in good health 299 & n2; G.H. Darwin visits 129 n5, 299 & n2; on E. Darwin's letter about visit from E.H. and M.C. Stanley 446 & n6; S. Darwin's treatment at Buxton 255–6 & 256 n7; ED's influence on CD 23 & n4; gardener 410 & n5; J. Geikie, finds his letter interesting 255 & 256 nn 1–2; J. Geikie, would like to meet at Down at Christmas 451 & 452 n7; general election 167 & nn 4–5; G.K. Gilbert's book on geology of Henry Mountains, Utah 166 & 167 n2, 167 & n2; glad CD had good visit to H. Darwin 284 & 285 n3; on W. James' visit 284 & nn 1–2; leaves of false acacia in worm burrows 431–2 & 432 n2; local find of flint tools 167; meets F.E. Abbot 227 & n3; meets R. Darwin 256 & 256–7 nn 8–11; *Movement in plants*, glad

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

758

## Index

*Darwin, William Erasmus, cont.*

it is selling well 446 & n3; *Movement in plants*, review in the *Standard* 432 & n5; *Movement in plants*, thanks CD for presentation copy 410 & nn 1–3, 575; petition about the preservation of Niagara Falls 236 & nn 2–3; regrets F.E. Abbot will no longer be editor of the *Index* 227 & n3; Roman villa at Brading, Isle of Wight 446 & n4, 447 & 447–8 nn 1–2, 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5; sends CD more wrist bands for injured wrist 298–9 & 299 n1; sends CD notes on thickness of mould in Teg Down and Rifle valley 515 & 516 nn 2–4; thanks CD for his share of CD's surplus income 49 & n2, n3, n5; visit from S. Darwin's niece, L. Norton 299 & n4; visits America (1878) 227 & n3; visits Buxton 236 & n6, 255 & 256 nn 3–5; visits Down 79 & n2, 166 & 167 n4; visits Down for Christmas 432 & n4, 451 & 452 n7, 487 & n5, 516 & n5; visits Stratford-upon-Avon 255 & 256 n6; will collect worm-casts from Beaulieu Abbey for CD 236 & n4, 299 & n3, 410 & n4, 446 & n2, 451 & 452 n6; will send Greek dictionary 79 & n3; would like to meet T.H. and H.A. Huxley 79 & n4; writes to F.E. Abbot, editor of the *Index*, on CD's behalf 226–7 & 227 nn 1–5; young guineafowl that had been raised by chickens being attacked by adults 236 & n5

Darwinism 77, 138 & nn 1–2, 191 & n2, 528; F.M. Balfour, role in embryology 293 & n1; A. & C. Dodel–Port, on how theory now accepted 460 & 461 nn 3–4, 557 & nn 3–4; T.W. O'Neill, *The refutation of Darwinism* 133 n3, 150 & 151 n5, 175 & nn 1–2, 200 & n2; O. Zöckler 202 & n2, 258–9 & 259 nn 3–4, 540 & 541 nn 3–4 *see also* evolution; natural selection

Davis, James William 352; visits Down 567 & 568 n36

Day, Thomas 4 & 6 n14

dayflower (*Commelina coelestis*) 457 & n5

death xxii, 104 & n1

Decaisne, Joseph 313 & n4

decay, in leaves 418 & 419 n9

deervetch (*Lotus*) 267 & n3

deformity 311 & n2

*Delphinium nudicaule* (red larkspur) 44 & 45 n3, 133 & n2, 150 & 151 n3

Delpino, Federico: thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* and sends his photograph 458 & nn 1–5, 556 & nn 1–5, 575 & 576 n19

Deplanche, Émile 367 n4

Derbyshire, Buxton 236 & n6, 252 & 253 n4, 255 & 256 nn 3–5

*Descent* (CD) 24 n2, 73 & n1, 75 & 76 n3, 189 n1; critical review in *The Times* (1871) 411 & n4; domestic animals learning to avoid poisonous herbs 235 n1; ethical behaviour 269 n6; muscles 192–3 & 193 n1, 194 & n2; ocelli 137 n1

*Descent* 2d ed. (CD) 30 & n1, 231 n4, 538 n4; inheritance of characteristics equal in both sexes 353 & n2; instincts 449 n3; marriage practices 373 & n1; morality 202–5 & nn 2–4, 207 & 208 n3; reprint 394 & nn 1–2; skin colour xxii, 71 & 72 n2; small hard bodies causing inflammation of the appendix 316 & n2

*Descent* French 3d ed. (CD): E. Barbier translated 230 & 231 n4, 326 & n7, 538 & n4, 544 & 545 n7

*Descent* US ed. (CD): sales 135 & n1, 309 & nn 1–2

descent theory 51 & n2, 174 & n5 *see also* evolution

*Desmodium* 260 & n4

*Desmodium gyrans frontispiece*, 400 n2, 401

developmental anatomy 39–41 & 41–2 nn 1–11, 51 & n2, 523–4 & 524–5 nn 1–11

Devereux, Robert 389 & 390 n2

devil's tongue (*Opuntia rafinesquii*; *O. humifusa*) 228 & n2

Dew-Smith, Albert George 116 n2, 381 & 382 n6; met CD 566 & 567 n24, n28

diaheliotropism 79 n3

Dickens, Charles 127 & 129 n4

Dickie, George 441 & 442 n3, 453 & 454 n1

Dickins, Frederick Victor 145–6 & 147 n1, 172 n3; H.N. Mosely tells CD of Dickins's reputation as a scientist and his knowledge of Japan 189–90 & 190 nn 1–5

digger wasps (*Sphex*) 52 n2, 99 & 100 n4, 530 & 531 n4

*Dionaea muscipula* (Venus fly trap) 73 & 74 n3, 75 & 76 n5, 515 & nn 2–3

DIPLOMAS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, DIPLOMAS

diseases in plants 383 & 384 n1, 390–1 & 391–2 nn 1–2, nn 5–6

dispersal of seeds 42 & n1, 366–7 & 369 n26, 379 & 379–80 nn 6–8, 418 & n5

Disraeli, Benjamin 128 & 129 n11, 355 & n7

'Distribution of the erratic boulders' (CD) 34 & 35 n2

Dixie, Florence: sending CD copy of *Across Patagonia* 369 & 370 nn 1–3, 441 & nn 1–3; travels and animals brought back from Patagonia 369 & 370 nn 4–5; tuco-tuco in Patagonia 358 & 359 nn 1–4

Dixon, Charles: seed found in the feathers of a heron 42 & nn 1–2



## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

759

- Dixon, James: CD thanks for note on control of muscles 194 & nn 1–2; on muscles which he can control 192–3 & 193 nn 1–3
- Dodel-Port, Arnold: acceptance of Darwinism at Zurich University 460 & 461 nn 3–4, 557 & nn 3–4; sending CD fourth part of his botanical atlas 460 & 461 nn 5–7, 557 & 557–8 nn 5–7; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 460 & 461 n2, 556–7 & 557 n2, 576 & 577 n4<sup>1</sup>
- Dodel-Port, Carolina: thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 460 & 461 n2, 556–7 & 557 n2
- dogfish sharks 67 & n1
- dogs 196 & 196–7 nn 5–7, 197 & 198 n5, 377 & n2, 473
- Dohrn, Felix Anton 115, 396 nn 1–2; CD offers to pay for apparatus with Bressa prize money 88–9 & 89 n3; CD on the use of his gift 105–6 & 106 nn 1–3; CD thanks for birthday congratulations 88 & 89 n1; photograph as a young man in his laboratory 115; progress of the Naples Zoological Station 80–1 & 81–2 nn 2–3; G.H. Schneider, conflict with Dohrn 159 & 161 n3, 535 & 536 n3; sends CD birthday congratulations 80 & 81 n1; suggests starting a fund for British scientists who wish to work at the Naples Zoological Station using CD's gift 102–3 & nn 1–5; thanks CD for his gift 114 & 116 nn 1–2; visited Down (1870) 81 & 82 n3
- domestication 197 & 198 n6
- Down, Reading Room 104 & 104–5 nn 1–2
- Down, Tromer Lodge (S.E. Wedgwood's house) 405 & n5, 413–14 & 414 nn 2–3, 426 & 427 nn 1–7, 438 & 439 n2, 442 & 442–3 n1, 448 & n1
- Down Friendly Society: CD asks about increasing sickness benefits for members 270 & nn 1–4, 277–8 & 278 nn 1–4, 278 & nn 1–4, 294 & nn 1–2; CD treasurer 267 & n1, 270 & n2, 294 n2
- Down House: Bromley railway station 287 & 288 n2, 315; Orpington railway station 191 n2, 192, 287 & 288 n2, 288 & n2, 311–12, 315, 427 & n2
- Down House visitors: C.C. Balfour 566 & 567 n6; G.W. Balfour 566 & 567 n21; A. de Candolle 307 & n1, 312 & 313 n2, 566 & 568 n33; H. Darwin 315 & n2, 327 & n8, 432 & n4; I. Darwin 315 & n2, 327 & n8, 432 & n4; S. Darwin 79 & n2, 166 & 167, 432 & n4, 451 & 452 n7, 487 & n5, 516 & n5; W.E. Darwin 79 & n2, 166 & 167 n4, 432 & n4, 451 & 452 n7, 487 & n5, 516 & n5; F.A. Dohrn (1870) 81 & 82 n3; J.W.C. Fegan and boys 286 & n5, 287 & n3, 566 & 568 n30; A.M. Fiske 199 & n4, 566 & 567 n17; J. Fiske 199 & n4, 566 & 567 n17; G.R. Flower 93 & n4, 95 & n5, 566; W.H. Flower 93 & n4, 95 & n5, 566; J.H. Franke 199 & n3; W.E. Gladstone (1877) 435 n2; E. Gurney 566 & 567 n21; K.S. Gurney 566 & 567 n21; E. Haeckel (1879) 77 & n5, 528 & n5; H. Hooker 566 & 567 n22; J.D. Hooker 260 & n4, 566 & 567 n22; H.A. Huxley 566 & 567 n19; T.H. Huxley 566 & 567 n19; J.B. Innes 284 & n3, 566 & 567 n16; J.W. Judd 289 & 290 n2, 566 & 568 n32; G. King 311–12 & 312 n3, 314 & 315 n4, 315 & n1, 566 & 568 n34; V.O. Kovalevsky 409 n2, 427 & n2, 567 & 568 n41; Lewisham and Blackheath Scientific Association members xxiii, 243–4 & 244 nn 1–3, 247 & n1; H.E. Litchfield 258 n4, 315 & n2; R.B. Litchfield 258 n4, 315 & n2; J.N. Lockyer 567 & 568 n40; C.M. Lubbock 567 & 568 n40; G. Lubbock 566 & 567 n14; J. Lubbock 566 & 567 n14, 567 & 568 n40; O.C. Marsh (1878) 261–2 & 262 n1; V. Marshall 566; V.A.A. Marshall 566; A.G. Parson 199 & n3; A. Rich (1879) 218 & 219 n9; E.H. Stanley 446 & n6, 567 & 568 n39; M.C. Stanley 446 & n6, 567 & 568 n39; L. Tait 566; S.A. Tait 566; H.A. Thiselton-Dyer 566 & 567 n21; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 566 & 567 n21; F.A. Thomson 214 n12; W. Thomson 214 & n12; H. Vöchting (1871) 462 & n4; C.R. Wedgwood 199 & n3; F.J. Wedgwood 405 & n5; M. Wedgwood 199 & n3; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union members xxiii, 355–6 & 356 n3, 363–4 & 364 nn 1–2, 397 & n1, 399 & n1, 407 & n6, 567 & 568 n36, 570–1 & 571 n1
- Down School Committee: G.S. Ffinden resigns 140 & n1
- drifts, gravel 246 & 247 nn 1–2, 252 & 252–3 nn 1–2, 253 & nn 1–4, 435–6 & 436 n2
- Drosera capensis* (Cape sundew) 33–4 & 34 n1, 276 & nn 2–3, 283 n2
- Drosera dichotoma* (forked-leaf sundew; *D. binata*) 24 & n1, 34 & n4
- Drosera intermedia* (spoonleaf sundew) 276 & n3, 283 n2
- Drosera rotundifolia* (common sundew; round-leaved sundew) 34 & n3, 73 & 74 n3, 75 & 76 n5, 276 & nn 2–3, 283 n2
- Drosera spatulata* (spoon-leaved sundew) 34 & n3, 276 & n2
- Du Bois-Reymond, Emil: petitions German parliament for a subsidy for Naples Zoological Station 103 & n5
- Duguid, William: head gardener at Down (1879–80) 43 & 44 n4, 141 & n4
- Duncan, Ethel *see* Romanes, Ethel

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

760

Index

Dutch East Indies Royal Scientific Society, elect CD as corresponding member 245 & nn 1–3, 248 & nn 1–2, 540 & nn 1–3, 569–70 & 570 n1

Duval-Jouve, Joseph: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 576 & 577 n45

Dykes, Lamplugh Brougham Ballantine 389 & n5

earless seals (*Phoca*) 39 & 41 n4, 523 & 525 n4

earth, mould 447 & n1, 515 & 516 nn 3–4

earthquakes 382, 386–7; detection of 102 & n1

earthworms xvii, xxi, 232 & nn 1–2, 232–3 & 233 n1, 234 & nn 1–2, 260 & n3, 265 & nn 2–3, 265–6 & 266 nn 5–6, 319 & 324 nn 1–4, 327–8 & 328 nn 1–4, 390 & n2, 510 & n2; casts 233 & nn 1–2, 236 & n4, 293 & n2, 294 & 295 nn 1–2, 295 & nn 1–2, 296, 301 & 302 n2, 313 & 314 n5, 318 & 319 n4, 330 & n4, 331 & n2, 337 & nn 2–3, 338 & n3, 339–40 & 340 n2, 342–3 & 343 nn 1–3, 346–7 & n1, 410 & n4, 443 & 444 n1, 447; false acacia leaves in burrows 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 & 422 n10, 422 & 423 n3, 431–2 & 432 n2, 443 & 444 n2; pine needles in burrows 327 & n4; at site of Roman villa at Abinger, Surrey 313 & 314 nn 1–5, 318 & 319 nn 1–4, 337 & nn 1–3, 341–2 & 342 nn 1–5, 346–7 & 347 nn 1–2; at site of Roman villa at Brading, Isle of Wight 447 & n1, 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5, 487 & nn 1–3; Venezuelan 342–3 & 343 nn 1–3

*Earthworms* (CD) xxi, 232 n2, 233 n1, 234 & n2, 260 & n3, 390 & n2, 565 & 567 n2; CD mentions to J.V. Carus 302–4 & 304 n3; cited E.B. Tylor 265 n2; H. Darwin's drawings 319–21 & 324 n1, 322–3; H. Darwin's observations on earthworms at Gravetye Manor 319 & 324 nn 2–3, 321; A. Ernst on presentation list 343 & n6; A. Ernst's observations 342–3 & n2; T.H. Farrer's observations 313 & 314 n2; H. Johnson's observations 398 n2; G. King's observations 312 & n4; lack of worms on heath 327–8 & 328 n2; pine needles in worm burrows 327 & n4; referred to article by W.K. Bridgman 360 & 361 n3; response to light 328 & n4; *Robinia pseudoacacia* 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 & 422 n10; Roman villa at Abinger 326–7 & 327 nn 1–3; St Catherine Hill, Hampshire 515 & 516 n4; stones swallowed by worms used to grind their food 347 & n2, 443 & 444 n1; worm-casts 293 n2, 295 n2, 302 n2, 313 & 314 n5

East India Company xvii, 5 & 6 n15, 7 n16

Easton, Edward 319 & 324 n3

*Echinocystis fabacea* 133 n6

echinoderms 81 & 82 n7, 167 & n3, 372 & 373 n5, 398 & n4, 475 & 476 nn 2–3

echinoids 167 & n3

*Echinus* (sea urchins) 398 & n4

*Eddowes's Journal* 407 & n4, 411 & n3

Edgeworth, Richard Lovell 4 & 6 n14

Edinburgh University, CD attended 223 & n4

education of women 351–2 & 352 n2, 353 & nn 1–2

Edward, Thomas 386 & n8

Elam, Charles 196 & n4, 198 n7

Elston Hall, Nottinghamshire 211–12 & 212 n3, 214 n3

embauba (*Cecropia*) 162 & n8

embryology 292 & 293 nn 1–2, 448 & 449 n2

emotions, development of xxi–xxii, 69 & n1, 73 & nn 1–2, 75 & 76 n4

*Encyclopaedia Britannica* 9th ed.: insectivorous plants 490 & n1

Engelmann, George 188 & n2

English Civil War 5 & 7 n18

Epidendreae 87 & 88 n4

Epping Forest 20 & 21 n5, 27 & 28 n6, 143 & n2, 375 & 376 n7, 581–2 & 584 n9, 583

Epping Forest and County of Essex Naturalists' Field Club: CD declines to join but gives donation to 22–3 & 23 n1; elect CD honorary member 85–6 & 86 nn 1–2, 95 & n1

*Erasmus Darwin* (CD): S. Butler alleges CD and E. Krause have made unacknowledged references to *Evolution, old and new* xviii, 502 & nn 1–3; S. Butler asks CD about 7–8 & 8 n1, n3, n4; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* 45 & n2, 53–5 & 58 nn 8–15, 63–4 & 64 nn 1–2, 465 & n3, 558 & n3; CD on E. Krause's essay prompting him to write 325 & n4; CD on revisions to E. Krause's original *Kosmos* essay 11 & 13 nn 1–4, 63–4 & 64 n1, 71 & n2; CD sending to J.L. Chester 119 & n8; ED vegetarian 281 & n4; error on ED's date of death 80 & n3, 84 & n2, 529 & n3; French translation, C.F. Reinwald interested in producing 231 & n8, 538 & n8; H. Pitman on ED's use of shorthand 184 & 185 n2; portrait used for frontispiece 29 & n6; profits for ED's medical practice in Lichfield 212 & 213 n7; profits from 263 & n3, 263–4 & 263 n1, 282 & 283 n4, 541 & 542 n4; reviews xviii, 18 & 19 n2, 25 & n2, 36–7 & 37 n2, 39 & n3, 61 & 62 n2, 182 & 183 n5, 259 & n5, 262 & 263 n1, 521–2 & 522 n2, 522 & 523 n2, 540 & 541 n5; sales of xviii, 78 & n7, 114 & n1, 182 & n2; B.J. Sullivan reading 10 & 11 n15, 14 & n4; O. Zöckler refers to in his pamphlet on ED and Darwinism 202 & n2, 258–9 & 259 n3, 540 & 541 n3 *see also* Butler, Samuel; Darwin, Erasmus; Krause, Ernst

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

761

- Erasmus Darwin* 2d ed. (CD) 11 & 13 n3, 18 & 19 n3, 19 & n5, 68 & 69 n5, 241 & n6
- Erasmus Darwin* German ed. (CD) 11 & 13 n2, 18 & 19 n3, 25 & n3, 74 & 75 n6, 78 & n8, 80 & n3, 186 & n4, 283 & n6, 465 n3, 522 & n3, 526 & 527 n6, 529 & n3, 541 & 542 n6, 558 n3; CD thanks E. Krause for 182 & 182–3 nn 1–5; delay due to J. Murray not sending phototypes and electrotypes 143 & 144 n2, 144 & 145 n1, 531–2 & 532 n2; E. Krause sends to CD 179–80 & 180 nn 1–3, 537 & nn 1–3; reviews 258–9 & 259 nn 1–5, 540 & 540–1 nn 1–5 *see also* Krause, Ernst
- Erasmus Darwin* US ed. (CD) 263 & n2, 282 & 283 n5, 541 & 542 n5
- Ercolani, Giovanni Battista: CD thanks him for sending copy of his work on the placenta 174–5 & 175 n1
- Erebidae 217 nn 2–3
- Eriocaulaceae (pipewort) 108 & 110 n3
- Ernst, Adolf: bloom on plants in Venezuela 108 & 110 nn 1–3; CD asks him to look for worm-casts near Caracas 296; CD interested in Ernst's article on *Cobaea penduliflora* 295 & 296 nn 1–2; CD on Ernst's experiments with pollen grains of *Melochia parvifolia* 17–18 & 18 nn 1–3; CD on Ernst's letter about plants in Venezuela 162 & nn 1–8; CD on flowers of *Lisianthus vasculosus* 295 & 296 n2; CD on misquote about G. Bonnier in *American Naturalist* 295 & 296 n1; earthworms and worm-casts near Caracas 342–3 & 343 nn 1–3; fertilisation of *Cobaea penduliflora* 270–1 & 274 nn 2–4; flowers of *Lisianthus vasculosus* 271–2 & 274 nn 5–10, 273; heterostyly in plants 108 & 110–12 nn 4–5; insects trapped in *Physianthus albens* flowers 272 & 274 nn 11–12; misquote about G. Bonnier in *American Naturalist* 343 & nn 4–5; nectaries in species of plants in Venezuela 108–10 & 112 nn 6–15; on presentation list for *Earthworms* 343 & n6; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n24; thanks CD for his *Geological observations* 270 & 274 n1
- erratic boulders 35 & nn 3–4, 471 & 472 nn 3–4, 491–2 & 492 nn 3–5
- ethics 202–5 & nn 2–4, 207 & 208 n3, 268–9 & 269 nn 1–7
- ethnic groups: Aimos 145 & 147 n5; Australian aborigines 443 & nn 2–3, 444 & 445 n2; Fuegians 9–10 & 11 nn 3–11, 14; Iroquois 444 & 445 nn 2–3; Mapuche 9 & 11 n5; marriage practices 373 & n1; Samoyedic people 100–1 & 101 n3
- Eudocima phalonia see Ophideres fullonica*
- Evans, Arthur John 400 & 402 n10
- Evans, John 400 & 402 n10
- evolution xxiii, 138 & nn 1–2, 177 n2, 191 & n2, 200 & 201 n1; F.E. Abbot 199–200; F.M. Balfour, role in embryology 293 & n1; S. Butler, former opinion 70 & n4; A. & C. Dodel-Port, on how theory of Darwinism now accepted 460 & 461 nn 3–4, 557 & nn 3–4; C. Elam 196 & n4; J. Fiske 181 & n5; E. Haeckel 77, 528; T.H. Huxley 174 & n5, 196 & n3, 197 & 198 n2; O.C. Marsh 261–2 & n1, 290 & n1; T.W. O'Neill, *The refutation of Darwinism* 133 n3, 150 & 151 n5, 175 & nn 1–2, 200 & n2; J. Rouquette, poem 157, 532–3; G.H. Schneider 159 & 161 nn 2–3, 534–5 & 536 nn 2–3; C.W. Thomson 370 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 nn 1–5; M.F. Wagner 144 & n4, 532 & n4; J.R.C. Wise 242 & n3; H. Woodward 173 & 174 n3; O. Zöckler 202 & n2, 258–9 & 259 nn 3–4, 540 & 541 nn 3–4 *see also* natural selection
- evolution (CD comments on) 51 & nn 2–3, 52, 206 & 207 n1 *see also* natural selection
- evolution, mental 372 & n3, 373 n6
- Evolution, old and new* 7–8 & 8 n2, 11 & 13 n3, 67 & 68 n4, 69 n5, 71 & n4; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* xviii–xix, 45 & n2, 53–5 & 58 nn 8–15, 63–4 & 64 nn 1–2, 67 & n1, 68 & n1, 71 & n1, 72 & nn 1–2, 74 & n2, 77–8 & 78 nn 1–5, 80 & n2, 93–4 & 94 n2, 150–1 & 151 n6, 219 & 220 n12, 465 & n3, 526 & 527 n2, 529 & n2, 530 & n2, 558 & n3; reviews of 55 & 58 n15, 61 & 62 nn 2–3
- Evolution, old and new* 2d ed. 62 n3
- Ewart, James Cossar 372 & 373 n5, 476 n3
- Expression* (CD) 70 n4, 73 & n1, 75 & 76 n3, 189 n1; cited C. St John 404 n3; facial muscles during grief 383 & n2; muscles 193 n1, 194 & n2
- Expression* US ed. (CD): sales 134 & 135 n1, 309 & nn 1–2
- extra-long-staple cotton (*Gossypium barbadense*) 30 & 31 nn 2–3, 47 n2
- Eyre, John Joseph: on contraction of facial muscles during grief 383 & nn 1–2
- Eyre, Mary Teresa 383 & n1
- Fabre, Jean-Henri: cats, homing instincts xxi, 100, 101 & n4, 531; CD comments on *Souvenirs entomologiques* 51–2 & 52–53 nn 1–6; CD on homing instincts xxi, 100–1 & 101 nn 1–5; CD thanks for book *Souvenirs entomologiques* 24 & nn 1–2; CD's condolences on the death of Fabre's son 52 & 52–3 n4; error about species of wasp

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

762

Index

*Fabre, Jean-Henri, cont.*

in *Souvenirs entomologiques* 99 & 100 nn 1–4, 530 & 531 nn 1–4; sends CD *Souvenirs entomologiques* 13 & nn 1–2, 521 & nn 1–2; *Souvenirs entomologiques* 69 & n4; will try CD's suggested method of testing homing instincts in insects 100 & n7, 531 & n7

Fabre, Jules: death of 52 & 52–3 n4

facial muscles 383 & n2

Falk, Adalbert 316 & 317 n4, 543 & 544 n4

Falkland Islands 10 & 11 n2, 201 n3, 206 & n2, 471 & 472 n7

Falsan, Albert 491–2 & 492 n5

false acacia (*Robinia pseudoacacia*) 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 & 422 n10, 422 & 423 n3, 431–2 & 432 n2, 443 & 444 n2

fame, CD's views on 178

Faraday, Michael 374 & 375 n2

Farrer, Emma Cecilia Ida (Ida) *see* Darwin, Emma Cecilia Ida (Ida)

Farrer, Katherine Euphemia (Effie): CD's niece 141 & n2; concerns about H. Darwin and Ida's marriage 214 n6; E. Darwin writes about S.E. Wedgwood's illness 329 & 330 n5; health 213 & 214 n7; visit to Rome 136 & n4, 141; visiting the Story-Maskelynes and Avebury stone circle 318 & 319 n8; S.E. Wedgwood's niece 314 n8, 347 n3

Farrer, Thomas Cecil 329 & 330 n6

Farrer, Thomas Henry 195 & n1; answers CD's questions on earthworms at site of Roman villa at Abinger 318 & 319 nn 2–4, 329 & 330 n7, 331 & n2, 341–2 & 342 nn 1–5; answers CD's questions on trenches dug at Abinger 329 & 330 nn 1–3, 331 & n1, nn 3–4; article on bequests, 'Freedom of land' 20 & 21 n6; Board of Trade, permanent secretary 83 n2; CD and Emma visit 174 & n2, 566 & 567 n12; CD calls on when in London 118 & n2, 566 & 567 n10; CD may write to *The Times* with a report of Torbitt's work 125–6 & 126 n5, n7; CD on H. and I. Darwin's visit to Down 327 & n8; CD on funding for further potato experiments 125–6 & 126 nn 1–7, 131 & 131–2 nn 1–4, 514 & nn 1–4; CD on particles of brick in worm-casts 337 & nn 2–3, 338 & nn 1–3, 346–7 & 347 nn 1–2; CD on pine needles in worm burrows 327 & n4; CD on site of Roman villa at Abinger; earthworms 313 & 314 nn 1–5, 330 & n4; CD on site of Roman villa at Abinger; location of trenches 326–7 & 327 nn 1–3, 330 & nn 1–3, 337 & n1; CD on J. Torbitt's good results 312 & n2, 313 & 314 n6; CD on C.S.

Wedgwood's illness 313 & 314 nn 8–9; CD on S.E. Wedgwood's illness 313 & 314 nn 8–9, 327 & n7, 347 & n3; CD sends J. Torbitt's letter and asks if government help available for his work on potatoes 86 & nn 1–2; CD sends J. Torbitt's report on year's work on potatoes 514 & n1; CD sends postscript to letter dated 7 March 1878, supporting J. Torbitt's potato experiments 119–20 & 120 nn 1–5; CD thanks for copy of Farrer's notes about excavation at Abinger 337 & n1; CD will send draft of his letter to *The Times* 131 & 132 n3; on CD writing to *The Times* to invite subscriptions to J. Torbitt's fund 130 & n1, 130 & 131 n2; on H. and I. Darwin in their new house 318 & 319 n9; gives CD J. Caird's address 318; illness 474; met I. and H. Darwin in Oxford 130 & n2; objections to engagement between H. Darwin and Ida 214 n6; potatoes, meets CD to discuss J. Torbitt's work 118 & 118–19 n2; potatoes, sends letter from J. Caird and cheque for J. Torbitt's work 130 & 131 n1; potatoes, sends letter from J. Caird expressing confidence in J. Torbitt's work 135–6 & 136 nn 1–3; potatoes, support for J. Torbitt's work xxiv–xxv, 83 n2, 123, 124 & 125 n2, 141 & n2, 147 & 150 n3, 153 & n2, 220 & 221 n2, 228 & 229 nn 1–2, 232 & n2, 318 & 319 nn 5–6, 474 & 475 n2, 489–90 & 490 n2; potatoes, thinks it useless to ask government for help with J. Torbitt's work 123 & n1; sends CD copies of CD's earlier letters 130 & n1; sends CD worm-casts 331 & n5; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n10; visit from H. and I. Darwin 329 & 330 n6, 331 & 332 n6; visiting the Story-Maskelynes and Avebury stone circle 318 & 319 n8; visits Rome 136 & n4, 141, 147 & 150 n4; on S.E. Wedgwood's illness 318 & 319 n7, 329 & 330 n5; worm journal 313 & 314 n1 *see also* potatoes (J. Torbitt's project)

Faulds, Henry: asks for help with his work on fingerprints xxii, 90–2 & 92–3 nn 1–3; CD sends his letter to F. Galton 168 & n1, 168 & nn 1–2; F. Galton will take his letter to the Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland 170 & nn 1–4

Fayrer, Joseph 196 & 197 n6

feathers, markings on 137 & n1

Fegan, James William Condell: CD gives him the use of Down village Reading Room 104 & 104–5 nn 1–2; takes party of poor boys to visit Down 286 & n5, 287 & n3, 566 & 568 n30

female education 351–2 & 352 n2, 353 & nn 1–2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

763

- Ferguson, Charles Eugene: CD recommends books about evolution 30 & n1
- Ferrari, Henri 259 & n5, 263 n1, 540 & 541 n5
- Ferretti, Gisberto 239, 539
- fertilisation, of plants 188 n4, 270–2 & 274 nn 1–12
- fertility: crossed and self-fertilised plants 18 & n3; hybrids 188 & nn 1–2, 393 n10
- fevers, treatment with Peruvian bark 2–3 & 6 n9
- Flinden, George Sketchley: resigns from Down School Committee 140 & n1
- Field, Henry Martyn 206 & n3
- field bindweed (*Convolvulus arvensis*) 306 & 306–7 n4, 542 & 543 n4
- Fierasfer* (*Carapus*) 81 & 82 n7
- figworts (Scrophulariaceae) 228 & n3
- Fijian islands 364 & 367 n4
- Filhol, Henri 196 & n3
- FINANCES (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, FINANCES
- fingerprints xxii, 90 & 92–3 nn 1–3, 91, 92, 168 n1, 168 nn 1–2, 170 & nn 1–4
- fir broom rust (*Aecidium elatinum*; *Melampsorella caryophyllacearum*) 85 & n2, 473 & n1
- fir trees, needles in earthworm burrows 327 & n4
- fish, freshwater 366 & 368 nn 21–2
- Fiske, Abby Morgan 180–1 & 181 n2, 199 & n4, 566 & 567 n17
- Fiske, John: CD invites to Down to visit 199 & nn 1–6; trip to England, would like to visit CD 180–1 & 181 nn 1–5; visits Down 199 & n4, 566 & 567 n17
- Fison, Lorimer 443 & nn 2–3, 444 & 445 n2
- FitzRoy, Maria Isabella 395 & 396 n1
- FitzRoy, Robert 201 n3, 206 n2, 396 n1
- flea-beetles (*Phyllotreta*) 98 & 99 n3
- Fleming, Ida Mary Sheldon 446 & n8
- flint tools 167, 253 & n4
- Flora, oder allgemeine botanische Zeitung*: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n28
- Flower, Georgiana Rosetta: visits Down 93 & n4, 95 & n5, 566
- Flower, William Henry 183 n4, 385 & 386 n6; CD thanks for books 95 & nn 1–4; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 486 & 487 n4, 488 & nn 1–3, 505 & n1, 584; visits Down 93 & n4, 95 & n5, 566; writes to FD, sending books 93 & nn 1–3
- flowers: *Lisianthus vasculosus* 271–2 & 274 nn 5–10, 273
- Focke, Wilhelm Olbers 392 & 393 n4, 398 & n3, 468 & n1
- Fontainebleau Château, France 516–18 & 519 nn 1–4, 563–4 & 564 nn 1–3
- foot binding, in Chinese women 40 & 41 n10, 51 & n4, 524 & 525 n10
- footprints, fossil 348 & 350 nn 1–2, 349
- forked pepperweed (*Lepidium oxycarpum*) 164 & 166 n8
- forked-leaf sundew (*Drosera dichotoma*; *D. binata*) 24 & n1, 34 & n4
- Formica* (ants) 280 n2
- Forms of flowers* (CD) 18 & n3, 112 n14; homostyly in *Primula* 302 n1
- Forms of flowers* 2d ed. (CD) 18 n1, 110 n4, 114 & n2, 185 & 186 n1, 224 & n4, 226 & n3, 565 & 567 n3
- Forms of flowers* French ed. (CD) 230 & 231 n5, 538 & n5
- Forms of flowers* US ed. (CD): sales 134 & 135 n1, 309 & nn 1–2
- Forster, William 220 & 221 n4
- Forster, William Edward 195 & n2, 220 & 221 n4, 474 & 475 n4; J. Torbitt plans to write to for support for his potato experiments xxv, 229 & n2, 231–2 & 232 nn 1–2; unable to support J. Torbitt with growing disease-free potatoes 482 & 483 n2, 490 & n3
- Fossil Cirripedia* (CD) 209 & 211 n2
- fossils: in the Alps 365 & 367–8 n8, 378 & 379 n3; British Museum's collection 173 & 174 n3; echinoids 167 & n3; footprints 348 & 350 nn 1–2, 349; plants 397 & n3; plants and Sauria in the Arctic 365 & 368 n13
- Foster, Michael 381 & 382 n10, 457 n1; proposes FD for fellowship of the Royal Society of London 447 n2, 493 n1
- foveal ligament 39 & 41 n3, 51 & n2, 523 & 525 n3
- Fox, Charles Woodd: CD sends condolences on W.D. Fox's death xxv, 173 & nn 1–3; CD sorry to hear W.D. Fox seriously ill 153 & nn 1–2; tells CD of his father, W.D. Fox's death 169–70 & 170 nn 1–3
- Fox, Ellen Sophia 169–70 & 170 n2; CD and Emma send their sympathies 173 & n3
- Fox, William Darwin: CD's memories of xxv, 153 & n2, 173; death of 169–70 & 170 nn 1–3, 173 & n2, 192 & n3
- France: Château de Fontainebleau 516–18 & 519 nn 1–4, 563–4 & 564 nn 1–3; Hyères 47–8; Jardin des plantes, Paris 313 & n4; Vichy 241 & 242 n7
- Frank, Albert Bernhard 391 & n2; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n25
- Franke, Johannes Hermann: visits Down 199 & n3
- Frankland, Edward 266 n1; CD on analysing water samples after soaking leaves 181–2 & 182 nn 1–2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

764

Index

Freiburg im Breisgau botanic garden, Germany 453 & n3  
 R. Friedländer und Sohn 424 & n2  
 frogs 393 & 394 nn 1–2  
 Frost, Henry Frederick 192 n3  
 Fuegians 9–10 & 11 nn 3–11, 14  
 Fulcher, Robert 381 & 382 n6

Galápagos flora 366 & 368 n19  
 gallenes (guineafowl) 236 & n5  
 galls 98, 101 & 102 nn 1–2, 391 & 392 nn 5–7, 418 & 419 n9  
 Galton, Emma Sophia 241 & 242 n8  
 Galton, Frances Anne Violetta 29 & n4  
 Galton, Francis: Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland, fellow 168 & n2; book on hereditary genius 178 & n2; CD finds Galton's visualising work interesting 168 & n3, 170 & n5; CD forwards H. Faulds' letter on fingerprints xxii, 168 & n1, 168 & nn 1–2; CD invites to lunch at H.E. and R.B. Litchfield's home 360 & nn 1–2; ED's work on imagination 241 & n6; fingerprints and H. Faulds' letter 170 & nn 1–4; illness 241 & 242 n7, 360 & n2; invited to Down 191 & n1, 192, 194 n4, 566 & 567 n13; thanks CD for sending C. Vogt's article 240–1 & 241 nn 1–2; visits Vichy 241 & 242 n7; 'Visualised numerals' 241 & nn 3–4; will send CD his paper 'Statistics of mental imagery' 241 & n5  
 Galton, Louisa Jane 191 & n1, 241 & 242 n7, 566 & 567 n13  
 Gambetta, Léon Michel 212 & 213 n14  
 Gapitche, A.: CD on mortality and lifespans xxii, 104 & n1  
*Gardeners' Chronicle*: sent review copy of *Movement in plants* 346 & n5, 427 & 428 n1  
 Gardiner, Allen Francis 11 n13  
 Gardner, John Starkie 453 & 454 n3  
 Garrick, David 6 & 7 n23  
 Garrison, Herod Dailey: CD thanks for note about inheritance 189 & n1  
 Gärtner, Karl Friedrich von 392 & 393 n5  
 Gathorne-Hardy, Gathorne 156 & 157 n5, n7, 156 & 157 n5  
 Geddes, Patrick: CD gives permission to use figures from *Insectivorous plants* for article in *Encyclopaedia Britannica* 490 & nn 1–2  
 geese, cross-breeding 394–5 & 395 n3, 398 & n2  
 Geikie, James 27 & 28 n4, 167 & n2, 451 & 452 n7; asks if he may publish CD's views on gravel drift in his forthcoming book *Prehistoric Europe: a geological sketch* 246 & 247 nn 1–2; causes of intercrossings in glacial deposits 491–2 & 492

nn 3–5; CD gives permission for Geikie to use his views on gravel drift 253 & nn 1–4; CD thanks for *Prehistoric Europe: a geological sketch* 435–6 & 436 nn 1–2, 471 & n1; CD's comments on *Prehistoric Europe: a geological sketch* 471 & 472 nn 2–7; D. Mackintosh's work on erratic boulders 491–2 & 492 n3, 495 n3; *Prehistoric Europe: a geological sketch* 255 & 256 nn 1–2, 257 n2, 447 & 448 n3, 491 & 492 nn 1–2; sends copy of W.C. Kerr's paper 492 & n6; thanks CD for his letter and permission 257 & nn 1–2  
 geitonogamy 271 & 274 n3  
 general election 166 & 167 n3, 167 & nn 4–5  
 geographical distribution: A.R. Wallace's work xxiv, 27 & 28 nn 1–5, 364–7 & 367–369 n1, nn 4–26, 418 & n7, 582–3  
 geographical isolation and new species 144 & n4, 532 & n4, 552 & 553 n5  
 geological formations 365, 367  
*Geological observations* 2d ed. (CD) 110 & 112 n14, 162 & n2, 270 & 274 n1  
 geological time 365 & 368 n15, 378 & 379 n4; changes in oceans and continents 459 & 459–60 nn 1–2, 466 & n2, 466–7 & 468 nn 1–5  
 geology, of Australia and New Zealand 333 & 334 n2, 366 & 368 n24  
 geotropism 66 & 67 n7, 417 & 418 n2, 457 n5  
 German handwriting (*Kurrentschrift*) 285 & n2  
 Germany: Bad Ems 301 & n2; Catholic church in 316 & 317 n4, 543 & 544 n4; Freiburg im Breisgau botanic garden 453 & n3; J. Sachs' laboratory of plant physiology, Würzburg 187 n3, 214–15 n15; University of Jena 79 & n5, 83–4 & 84 n2, 528 & 529 n5  
 germination 501 & n2; *Delphinium* 44 & 45 n3, 150 & 151 n3; *Ipomoea* 140 & 141 nn 1–2, 176 n2, 240 & n2, 262 & nn 1–2; *Megarrhiza* xix–xx, 36 & n2, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 44 & 45 n2, 66 & 66–7 nn 2–7, 95–6 & 96–97 nn 1–4, 150 & 151 n2, 163–5 & 165–6 n1, n2, n5, n9, 164–5, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–3, 240 n1; *Trichosanthes* 36 & n3  
 Giacchi, Michele 477 & 482 n3, 559 & 563 n3  
 giant musk ox (*Præovibos prisus*) 253 n2  
 giant tortoises 364 & 367 n5  
 Giesl, Oskar von 50 & 51 nn 1–3, 525–6 & 526 nn 1–3  
 Gifford, Elizabeth 2 & 6 n7  
 Gifford, Euphemia 2 & 6 n4  
 Gifford, Richard 2 & 6 nn 1–2, 19 & n1  
 Gilbert, Grove Karl 167 n2  
 Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau 212 & 213 nn 11–12  
 Gillies, Robert: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

765

- Gisbourne, Millicent 29 & n5  
 glacial deposits 34–5 & 35 n1, n3, 246 & 247 nn 1–2, 253 & nn 1–4, 386 & 387 n2, 471 & 472 n5, n7, 491–2 & 492 nn 3–5  
 glacial epochs 365 & 367 n7, 368 nn 9–12, 378, 471 & 472 n1, 491 & 492 n1  
 glacial theory 9 n1, 14 n1, 27 & 28 n4  
 Gladstone, Helen 400 & n8; met CD 400 & n8, 566 & 567 n28  
 Gladstone, John Hall 155 & 156 n2, n7, 484  
 Gladstone, William Ewart 167 & n4, 355 & n7, 380 & n3, 385 & 386 n3, 400 n8, 412 & 413 n16, 503 n4, 506 & 507 n4; CD a signatory on memorial about clerical restrictions for posts at Oxford and Cambridge universities 215–16 & 216 nn 1–4; CD presenting memorial requesting a Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace xxiv, 505 & 505–6 nn 1–5, 509 & nn 1–2, 510 & n3, 511 & 512 nn 2–3, 512 & 513 n2, 580, 584; J. Torbitt writes about growing blight-resistant potatoes xxv, 482–3 & 483 nn 1–8, 497–8 & 498 n2, 500 & n2; visits Down (1877) 435 n2  
 Glen Roy, Scotland 9 n1  
 goatgrass (*Aegilops*) 21 & 22 n4, n7, 26 & n1  
 Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von 67 & 68 n5  
 Goldsmid, Julian 130, 147 & 150 n3, 151 & 152 n2  
 Goodacre, Francis Burges: thanks CD for sending a copy of his letter to *Nature* 24–5 & 25 n1  
 Goodale, George Lincoln 66 & n2  
 Gore, George 247 & 248 n4, 250 n3  
*Gossypium* (cotton) 30–1 & 31 nn 1–3, 36 & n1, 47 & n2  
 Gould, Augustus Addison 364 & 367 n6  
 gouramis 366 & 368 n22  
 Graham, Christopher Columbus: thanks CD for his letter 152 & n1, 177 & 178 nn 1–3  
 Grant, Daniel 218 & 219 n4  
 grapevines (*Vitis*) 148 & 150 n6, 395 & 396 n2, 396 & n2, 420 & n6  
 grasses 22 & n7  
 gravel deposits 34–5 & 35 n1, n3, 246 & 247 nn 1–2, 252 & 252–3 nn 1–2, 253 & nn 1–4, 382 & 383 n1, 386 & 387 nn 1–2, 435–6 & 436 n2, 471 & 472 n7, 491–2 & 492 nn 3–5  
 Gravetye Manor, West Hoathly, Sussex 319 & 324 nn 2–3, 321  
 gravity, lunar disturbance of 117 & 118 n4, 214 n13, 416 & n5  
 Gray, Asa: CD, difficulty working with dried flowers 90 n4; CD on germination of *Delphinium* 44 & 45 n3; CD on germination of *Megarhiza* xix–xx, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 44 & 45 n2, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4; CD on *Ipomoea leptophylla* 140 & 141 nn 1–2; CD thanks for seeds 150 & 151 n2; CD thanks for sending V. Rattan's letter 178–9 & 179 nn 1–5; comments on animal and vegetable kingdoms 414–15 & 415 n2, 549 & 550 n2; germination of *Delphinium* 133 & n2; germination of *Ipomoea* 240 & nn 1–2, 262 & nn 1–2; germination of *Megarhiza* xix–xx, 66 & 66–7 nn 1–7, 163 & 165 n2; looks forward to publication of *Movement in plants* 313 & n4; may have met CD in London 472 & 472–3 n4, 567 & 568 n45; *Natural science and religion* 222 & n2; regrets was unable to visit CD 312 & 313 n2; review of *The refutation of Darwinism* 133 & n3, 150 & 151 n5, 175 & n2; seeds of *Megarhiza* 133 n1, nn 4–6; sends CD cotton seeds 30–1 & 31 nn 1–4, 47 & nn 1–2; sends CD letter from V. Rattan about germination in *Megarhiza* and other seedlings xx, 163–5 & 165–6 nn 1–10; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 576; tour of herbaria in Europe 307 & n2, 313 & n3, 413 & n12; visits J.D. Hooker at Kew 413 & n12, 453 & 454 n4, 472–3 n4  
 Gray, Jane Loring 307 & n2, 313 & n3, 412 & 413 n12, 453 & 454 n4  
 grayling (*Hipparchia semele*) 32 & 33 n2  
 green pheasant (*Phasianus versicolor*) 137 & n1  
 Grey, George 581  
 grey heron (*Ardea cinerea*) 42 & n1  
 greylag goose (*Anser anser*) 394–5 & 395 n3  
 grief 383 & n2  
 Grisebach, August Heinrich Rudolf 271 & 274 n6  
 growth, rate of, and light 208 & 209 & n3  
 guanaco (*Lama guanicoe*) 369 & 370 n5  
 guava 366  
 guinea pigs, convulsions induced in 448 & 449 n3  
 guineafowl 236 & n5  
 Günther, Albert 364 & 367 n4, 386 & n7; CD on memorial for Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 496 & nn 1–2, 504 & 505 nn 1–7; giant tortoises 364 & 367 n5; signs memorial for Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 507 & 508 n2, 584  
 Gurney, Edmund: visits Down 566 & 567 n21  
 Gurney, Kate Sara 566 & 567 n21  
 Gurney, Thomas 185 n2  
 Guthrie, Malcolm: critique of H. Spencer, *On Mr. Spencer's formula of evolution* 69 & nn 2–3, 76 nn 1–2  
 Guzmán, Antonio Leocadio 109–10 & 112 n12  
 Guzmán Blanco, Antonio 109–10 & 112 n12  
*Habenaria* (rein orchids; bog orchids; *Platanthera*) 379 & 380 n8

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

766

Index

- Haberlandt, Gottlieb: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 576 & 577 n43
- Hacon, William Mackmurdo: H. Darwin's marriage settlement 1 n1
- Haeckel, Ernst 30 & n1, 50 & 51 n3, 78 & 79 n3, 159 & 161 n2, 334 & 336 n5, 455, 525 & 526 n3, 528 & 529 n3, 534 & 536 n2, 554; CD thanks for book *Das System der Medusen* 45 & n1, 46; CD thanks for letter 82 & n1; on influence of Darwinism on his field of morphology 77 & nn 3–4, 528 & nn 3–4; *Monographie der Medusen* 77 & n4, 528 & n4; sends CD birthday greetings 76–7 & 77 n2, 527–8 & 528 n2; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n31; theory of heredity, perigenesis 440 & n4, 454 & 456 n3, 553 & 555 n3; visited Down (1879) 77 & n5, 528 & n5
- Hahn, Otto: CD thanks for book 493 & nn 1–2; sends CD his book on meteorites and their organisms 485 & nn 1–2
- Haig's tuco-tuco (*Ctenomys haigi*) 358 & 359 n3
- Haliburton, Sarah Harriet: CD on health of C.S. Wedgwood 472 & 473 n6; CD thanks for letter and reminisces about their youth xx, 411 & nn 1–5; CD thanks for letter and suggests she visit Down in the spring 472 & nn 1–3; CD would like to visit F. Myddelton Biddulph 472 & 472–3 nn 4–5; congratulates CD on his success xx, 407 & nn 1–6; happiness at having met CD and Emma at home of E.A. Darwin 469–70 & 470 nn 1–4
- Hamond, Robert Nicholas 206 & n5, 395 & 396 n1
- Hamond, Sophia Caroline 206 & n5
- Hampden, John: offered £500 to anyone who could prove the earth was round 433 & n1
- handwriting (German) 285 & n2
- Hardwick, Harriet 219 & 220 n11
- Hardy, Ralph Price: CD asks about increasing sickness benefits for members of the Down Friendly Club 270 & nn 1–4, 277–8 & 278 nn 1–4, 278 & nn 1–4, 294 & n1; CD on loss of most of the annual balance sheets 277–8 & 278 n4, 278 & nn 1–2, 294 & n2
- Harris, J.: asks CD about the 'apes' from which humans have evolved 200 & 201 n1; CD replies that the reason one species is common and another rare can't be explained 206 & 207 n1
- Harrison, Anne Dorothea 340 & n3
- Harrison, Geoffrey Richard 340 & n3
- Harrison, Lucy Caroline: CD remembers she is fond of worms xxi, 327–8 & 328 nn 3–4; children 340 & n3
- Harrison, Thomas Edmund 340 & n3
- Haswell, Robert 426 & 427 n7
- Haughton, Samuel 453 & 454 n3, 457 & n3
- Hawaii (Sandwich Islands) 201 & n2
- Hawkins, John Luther: CD thanks for note about cats avoiding certain species of mice 496 & nn 1–3
- HEALTH (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, HEALTH
- Hearne, Edwin 194 & n3, 194–5 & 195 n2
- heathland, lack of worms 327–8 & 328 n2
- Heckel, Édouard: asks CD about 'provoked' movements in plants 306 & n3, 542 & n3; corresponding member of the Institut de France 306 & 307 n5, 542 & 543 n5; *Movement in plants*, FD writes to about translation for French edition 431 & nn 1–3; *Movement in plants*, sent presentation copy 576 & 577 n46; *Movement in plants*, supervising the translation for French edition 306 & n2, 431 & n2, 542 & n2; *Movement in plants*, translated for French edition 244 & n3, 339 & n3, 545 & n3; sends CD his work on *Convolvulus arvensis* 306 & 306–7 n4, 542 & 543 n4
- Heer, Oswald 460, 557
- Heldreich, Theodore von: CD thanks for sending article and poem 240 & n1
- heliotropism 79 n3
- Hellwald, Friedrich von 455 & 456 n8, 554 & 555 n8
- hens 440 & n4
- Herbert, John Maurice: CD on his life and children, and reminiscences xxvi, 499 & 500 nn 1–5; reply to CD's letter 508 & 508–9 nn 1–6
- Herbert, Mary Charlotte 500 n2, 508 & 508–9 nn 1–3
- Herbert, William 392 & 393 n5, n10
- heredity: CD's hypothesis of pangenesis 391 & 392 n8, 440 & n4, 454 & 456 n3, 553 & 555 n3; theories of 180 n3, 537 n3 *see also* inheritance
- heron, grey (*Ardea cinerea*) 42 & n1
- Herschel, Caroline Lucretia 128 & 129 n14
- Herschel, John Frederick William 420 & n5
- Hertz, Helen Augusta 48 & n6
- Herzfeld, S.M.: asks CD for financial help 155–6 & 156–7 nn 1–7; W. Spottiswoode writes to CD about 207 & nn 1–3, 208 & nn 1–2; thanks CD for his help and would like to meet him 166 & nn 1–2
- Heslop, Thomas Pretious 38 & n2, 106 & 107 n11
- heterostyly 108 & 110–12 nn 4–5, 302 n11
- Hick, Thomas 352; visits Down 567 & 568 n36
- Higgins, Henry Hugh: CD on collection of Cirripedia specimens 282 & n3; CD thanks for essay on *Nassa* 281 & 282 n2



## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

767

- Hilaria belangeri* (mesquite grass) 16 & 17 n5
- Hildebrand, Friedrich: Freiburg im Breisgau botanic garden moving to new premises 453 & n3; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 453 & n1, 575 & 576 n17
- Hipparchia semele* (grayling) 32 & 33 n2
- Hippocrates: similarities in wording between his and CD's theories 179 & 180 n3, 182 & 183 n4, 537 & n3
- hoary fox (*Canis vetulus*; *Lycalopex vetulus*) 196 & 197 n6
- Hobbes, Thomas 203 & 205 n5
- Hocken, Thomas Morland: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2
- Hoffmeister, Werner 232 & n2
- Hogg, Jabez: CD replies to his queries about arsenic poisoning 34 & nn 1–2
- Holbrook, Martin Luther 280 & 281 n1
- homing instincts xxi, 52 & 53 n5, 100, 100–1 & 101 nn 1–4
- homostyly 302 n1
- Hooker, Brian Harvey Hodgson 412 & 413 n11
- Hooker, Hyacinth 307 n2, 412 & 413 n12, 453 & 454 n4; CD thanks for bananas from Kew 332 & n1; dined with CD 566 & 567 n20; visits Down 566 & 567 n22
- Hooker, Joseph Dalton 30–1 & 31 n4, 47 & n2, 67 & 68 n2, 88 & n6, 123 & n1, 123 & 124 n1, 131 & n2, 153 & n3, 417 & n5, 422 n3, 432 & n5, 482 & 483 n3; appointment of vegetable pathologist for Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew 412 & 413 n16, 418 & 419 n10; CD on Hooker's comments on *Movement in plants* 417 & 418 nn 1–2, 418 & 419 n12; CD on J. Paget's lecture on plant diseases 418 & 418–19 nn 8–9; CD on proposing FD for fellowship of the Royal Society of London 439 & nn 1–4, 446–7 & 447 nn 1–2, 456–7 & 457 nn 1–2, 493 & nn 1–2; CD on A.R. Wallace's book *Island life* 417–18 & 418–19 nn 3–7, n13, 457 & n4, 466 & n2; CD requests seeds 457 & n5; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace xxiii–xxiv, 361 & 362 n4, 385 & 386 n6, 432–3 & 433 nn 1–2, 434–5 & 435 nn 1–2, 439 & n5, 486 & 487 n3, 488 & n3, 493 & n3, 504 & 505 n3, 510 & n2, 511 & n2, 511 & 512 nn 1–3, 512 & n2, 512 & 513 n1, 580, 584; coffee cultivation 148 & 150 n6; correspondence between J.S. Gardner and S. Haughton about *Araucaria cunninghamii* in *Nature* 453 & 454 n3, 457 & n3; dedication in A.R. Wallace's book *Island life* 364 & 367 n2, 413 n6, 418 & n7, 457 n4; dined with CD 566 & 567 n20; floras of Australia and New Zealand 333 & 334 n2; *Genera plantarum* 412 & 413 n10; A. Gray and wife visit 312 & 313 n2, 412 & 413 n12, 453 & 454 n4; A. Gray's tour of European herbaria 307 & n2; interested in pulvinus of *Desmodium* 260 & n4; J. Paget's lecture on plant diseases 412 & 413 n14; portrait of 214 n14; on proposing FD for fellowship of the Royal Society of London 441–2 & 442 nn 1–5, 453 & 454 n1; Royal Botanic Gardens, director 412 & 413 n10; Royal Society of London, member of the council 439 & n4, 441 & 442 n2; Royal Society of London, president (1873–8) 214 n14, 362 n4; sends condolences on death of S.E. Wedgwood 412 & 413 n17; tells CD A. de Candolle would like to visit Down 307 & n1; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants*, and comments on 411–12 & 413 nn 1–5, 574 & 576 n4; tour of Italy 307 & n2, 453 & 454 n4; visits Down 260 & n4, 566 & 567 n22; A.R. Wallace's book, *Island life* xxiv, 412 & 413 nn 6–9; on work and young sons 412 & 413 nn 10–11
- Hooker, Joseph Symonds 412 & 413 n11
- Hooker, Reginald Hawthorn 412 & 413 n11
- Hooker, Richard 37 & n4, 44, 67 & 68 n2, 522 & 523 n4
- Hooker, William Jackson 355 n4
- Hoole, Alice Mary 284 & n3, 286 & n4, 287 & n6, 442 & 443 n2
- Hoole, Stanley 286 & n4, 442 & n1
- Horace, Roman poet 6 & 7 n24, 127 & 129 n9
- Howitt, Alfred William 444 & 445 n2; CD suggests he write a book on mental powers of Australian aborigines 443 & nn 1–3
- Huber, Jean Pierre 52 & n3
- Hughes, Frances Jane: CD advises she does not publish her essay attempting to reconcile Genesis and science 191–2 & 192 nn 1–2; CD on death of W.D. Fox 192 & n3
- Hughes, Thomas McKenny: CD on medal from Chester Society for Natural Science 285 & n1, 288–9 & 289 n1
- Hume, David 129 n10
- Humphry, George Murray 484
- Hunt, Thomas Carew 368 n18
- Hunter, John 93 & nn 2–3, 95 & n2, n4
- Hutton, Frederick Wollaston 365 & 367 n7; Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2
- Huxley, Ethel Gladys 509 & n3
- Huxley, George Thomas Scott 354 & 355 n5

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

768

## Index

Huxley, Henrietta Anne 79 & n4, 385 & 386 n4, 389 & 390 n5, 409 & n4, 509 & n4, 566 & 567 n19  
 Huxley, Henry 509 & n3  
 Huxley, Leonard 196 & 197 n8, 509 & n3  
 Huxley, Nettie 509 & n3  
 Huxley, Rachel 196 & n4, 509 & n3  
 Huxley, Thomas Henry 131 & 132 n4, 181 & n5, 216 n4, 453 & 454 n2; S. Butler, CD's relief at Huxley's advice not to respond to letter 70 & nn 1–5; on S. Butler's letter to the *Athenæum* xix, 67 & 67–8 nn 1–5, 71 & n3; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenæum*, CD asks advice on whether to reply 63–4 & 64 nn 1–4, 65 & n4, 68 n1; CD asks Huxley's opinion on his letter to *Nature*, 'Sir Wyville Thomson and Natural Selection' 370–1 & 371 nn 1–3, 385 & 386 n5; CD enjoyed their talk 370 & 371 n4; CD has read and admires article 'The coming of age of the *Origin of species*' 193 & nn 1–3; CD on Huxley's lecture at the Zoological Society of London 512 & n3; CD on natural selection xxiii, 197 & 198 nn 1–7; CD on proposed Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 434–5 & 435 nn 1–2, 505 & 505–6 nn 1–5, 512 & nn 1–2; CD on proposed Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace, signatories 385–6 & 386 nn 1–8, 388 & n3, 464 & nn 1–2, 505 & nn 1–2; CD visits while in London 567 & 568 n43; CD would like to visit while in London 120 & 121 nn 1–2, 458 & 458–9 nn 1–3, 459 & nn 1–2, 464 & n1; CD's letter to *Nature*, 'Sir Wyville Thomson and Natural Selection' 370–1 & 371 nn 1–3, 385 & 386 n5, 389 & 390 n3; on Christmas dinner with all his children 509 & n3; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace xxiv, 361 & n3, 374 & 375 n1, 380 & n5, 389 & 389–90 nn 1–2, 432–3 & 433 nn 1–2, 458 & 459 n2, 459 & n2, 469 & nn 1–4, 486 & 487 n2, 488 & n3, 504 & 505 n3, 512 & 513 n1, 580–1, 584; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace, advises CD to send memorial to W.E. Gladstone 509 & nn 1–2, 510 & n2, 511 & 512 n2; *The crayfish* 127 & 129 nn 8–9; W.E. and S. Darwin would like to meet 79 & n4; dogs, his work on 196 & 196–7 nn 5–7; lecture on 'The coming of age of the *Origin of species*' at the Royal Institution xxiii, 173 & 174 n2, 174 & nn 1–6, 291 & n2; lecture on 'The coming of age of the *Origin of species*' at the Royal Institution, CD wished he could have attended 174 & n2; opening address for Mason Science College, 'Science and culture' 304–5 & 305 n2, 305 & n1; palaeontology providing evidence in support of evolution 196 & n3;

planned biographies of men of science 127–8 & 129 n10; review of C.W. Thomson's remarks on natural selection 370 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 n4; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 574 & 576 n6; visits Down 566 & 567 n19; visits Oxford 196 & 197 n8  
*Hybanthus prunifolius* (*Ionidium anomalum*) 110 & 112 n13, 111  
 hybridism 387 & 388 nn 2–3, 392 & 393 nn 3–10, 394–5 & 395 nn 1–6, 398 & nn 1–3, 415 & n4, 550 & n4; hybrid fertility 188 & nn 1–2, 393 n10  
*Hydrochoeris hydrochaeris* (capybara; *Hydrochoerus hydrochaeris*) 369 & 370 n5  
 hydromedusa (*Tiaropsis polydiademata*; *Mitrocomella polydiademata*) 468 n3  
 Hyères, France 47–8  
 hypocotyl 43, 66 & 66–7 n5  
 ice ages 365 & 367 n7, 368 nn 9–12, 378, 471 & 472 n1, 491 & 492 n1  
 imagery, mental 241 & nn 5–6  
*Index*: CD sends subscription for 175 & n3, 200 n1; W.E. Darwin writes to editor F.E. Abbot on CD's behalf 226–7 & 227 nn 1–5  
 India, Bengal 6 n15  
 Indian fig (*Opuntia vulgaris*; *O. ficus-indica*) 228 & n2  
 inheritance 138 & nn 1–2, 189 & n1, 351–2 & 352 n2, 353 & nn 1–2 *see also* heredity  
 inland seas 417–18 & 418 n4  
 Innes, Eliza Mary Brodie 442 & 443 n3  
 Innes, John Brodie: burglar alarms 287 & n4; burglary at J. Lubbock's home, High Elms 287 & n2; CD, objects sent not barnacles but lichens 286 & nn 1–2; CD on burglary at J. Lubbock's home 286 & nn 6–7; CD on visit from 'vagabond boys' at Down 286 & n5; CD's visit to H. Darwin at Cambridge 286 & n3, 287 & n5; finds what he thinks are barnacles on a mountain rock 284 & n2, 286 & 287 n1; health of A.M. Hoole 284 & n3, 286 & n4, 287 & n6, 442 & 443 n2; sale of Tromer Lodge, S.E. Wedgwood's house 442 & 442–3 n1, 448 & n1; visits Down 284 & n3, 566 & 567 n16  
 insect pollination 188 n4, 270–2 & 274 nn 1–12  
 insectivorous plants 463 & n4; sensitivity 73 & 74 n3  
*Insectivorous plants* (CD) 74 n3, 463 & n4, 490 & n1  
*Insectivorous plants* French ed. (CD) 230 & 231 n5, 538 & n5  
*Insectivorous plants* US ed. (CD): sales 309 & nn 1–2  
 instinctive behaviour xxi; homing 52 & 53 n5, 100 & nn 1–5, 100–1 & 101 nn 1–4; origins of 448 & 449 nn 3–4

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

769

- interglacial periods 471 & 472 n2, 491 & 492 n1  
 introduced plants 366 & 368 n20, 378–9 & 379 n5  
*Ionidium anomalum* (*Hybanthus prunifolius*) 110 & 112 n13, 111  
*Ipomoea jalapa* (jalap; *I. purga*; *Convolvulus macrorhizus*) 262 & n2  
*Ipomoea leptophylla* (bush morning-glory) 43 & 44 n4, 140 & 141 nn 1–2, 175 & 176 n2, 240 & n2  
*Ipomoea macrorhiza* (largeroot morning-glory) 262 & n2  
*Ipomoea pandurata* (man-of-the-earth; wild potato vine) 165 & 166 n10, 175–6 & 176 n1, n3, 179 & n5, 240 & n2  
*Ipomoea purpurea* see *Convolvulus major*  
 Ireland 366 & 368 n21; Blarney 206 & n4; failure of potato crop (1879) xxv, 474 & 475 n4, 483 & n8, 506 n3  
 iridescence in butterflies 32 & 33 nn 1–3  
 Iroquois tribespeople 444 & 445 nn 2–3  
 islands 27, 333 & 334 nn 2–3; oceanic 466 & n3, 467 & 468 n2; Pacific 364 & 367 n4, n6  
 Isle of Wight: Brading, Roman villa 446 & n4, 447 & 447–8 nn 1–2, 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5, 487 & nn 1–3; Cowes 257–8 & 258 n3, 261 n6  
 Italy: Alps 294 & 295 nn 1–2, 301 & 302 nn 1–2; Brindisi 314 & 315 n2; Macugnaga 294 & 295 n1; Royal Academy of Sciences in Turin award CD Bressa prize 17 & nn 1–2, 19–20 & 20 n1, 23 & nn 1–2, 88 & 89 n3; Scandiano, birthplace of L. Spallanzani 239 & n2, 539 & n2; Scuola Italica honours CD's studies 356 & 357 n5, 547 & 548 n5 see also Zoological Station, Naples
- Jackson, Henry William: CD on arrangements for Lewisham and Blackheath Scientific Association members' visit to Down 243–4 & 244 nn 1–3; CD thanks for note and wishes weather had been better for the visit 247 & n1
- Jackson, William 122 & n7
- Jäger, Gustav 161 & n5, 456 & n10, 536 & 536–7 n5, 554–5 & 555 n10
- jaguar (*Panthera onca*) 369 & 370 n5
- jalap (*Ipomoea jalapa*; *I. purga*; *Convolvulus macrorhizus*) 262 & n2
- James, William: W.E. Darwin suggests he visit CD 284 & n1
- Jamieson, Thomas Francis 9 n1, 14 & n1
- Japan: detection of seismic activity 102 & n1; Ōmori archaeological site 92 n1, 145–6 & 147 nn 1–7, 172 & n5, 189–90 & 190 n2; progress in 14 & n2, 172 & n6; Tokyo 146 & 147 n6, 190 & n5
- Jardin des plantes, Paris 313 & n4
- Jeffrey, Francis 128 & 129 n12
- Jena University, Germany 79 & n5, 83–4 & 84 n2, 528 & 529 n5
- Jessel, George 194–5 & 195 n1, 216 n4
- Jessup, Edward 277 & n5
- Johnson, Henry xvii, 225 n1; CD sending presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 390 & n3, 575; CD sends his autograph 398; CD thanks for letter and answers to his questions 390 & nn 1–2, 397 & 398 nn 1–2; CD thanks for notes about archaeology 223 & nn 1–4; false newspaper report stating CD is very ill 506 & nn 1–3, 510 & nn 1–3; work on plant movement 390 & n4
- Johnson, Mary Elisabeth 223 & n3, 390 & n1, 506 & n3
- W. & A.K. Johnston 460 & 461 n7, 557 & 558 n7
- jointgrass (*Aegilops cylindrica*) 21–2 & 22 n6
- Jona, Alfredo 239, 539
- Jordan, Alexis 22 n7
- Joule, James Prescott 374 & 375 n2, 580
- Journal of botany*: sent review copy of *Movement in plants* 346 & n5
- Journal of researches* (CD) 368 n20; Chilean miners 281 & n3
- Journal of researches* (1860) (CD) 221–2 & 222 n1, 225 & nn 1–2, 225 & 226 n2, 226 & n1; *Lacerta* 440 & n4; tuco-tucos 358 & 359 n2, n4
- Joyce, James Gerald 319 n1
- Judd, John Wesley 467 & 468 n2; CD suggests they meet at E.A. Darwin's house in London 279–80 & 280 nn 1–4; CD suggests time for Judd to visit Down 288 & nn 1–2; proposes visit to CD at Down 287–8 & 288 nn 1–2; sends CD W. Whitaker's paper on sea-cliffs and escarpments and hopes his visit has not overtired him 289 & 290 nn 1–2; visits Down 289 & 290 n2, 566 & 568 n32
- Keltie, John Scott: preface to B.G. Wilder's letter to *Nature* on vivisection 307 & 308 n1, 309 & 310 nn 1–2
- Kenilworth Castle, Warwickshire 255 & 256 n5
- Kent's cavern, Torquay 223 n2
- Kepler, Johann 298 & n2, 300 & n1
- Kerner von Marilaun, Anton: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n18
- Kerr, Washington Caruthers 471 & 472 n7, 492 & n6, 495 n3, 498 & 499 n1
- Kew see Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew
- Kielland, A.L.: on Chinese guardian lions at Château de Fontainebleau, France 516–18 & 519 nn 1–4, 517, 563–4 & 564 nn 1–3
- Kinder Scout, Derbyshire 255 & 256 n3

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

770

## Index

- King, George: CD invites to visit Down 311–12 & 312 n3; CD on earthworms 312 & 312 n4; CD on travel and visit to Down 315 & nn 1–3; CD thanks for specimens of malformed young pigs 311 & 312 n1; death of J. Scott 311 & n1, 311 & 312 nn 1–2; sends CD specimens of malformed young pigs preserved by J. Scott 311 & n2; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n20; visits Down 566 & 568 n34; would be happy to visit Down for dinner 314 & 315 nn 3–4
- King, Philip Gidley 384 & n4
- Kingsley, Charles 419 & n1
- Kingsley, Frances Eliza 419 & n1
- Kippist, Richard 317 & n1
- Knight, Thomas Andrew: potato experiments 139 & 140 n2, 483 & n7
- Knox, Robert Bent 139 & n3
- Koch, Eduard 187 & n5, 300 & 301 n1, 345 & n4, 346 & n3, 455 & 456 n7, 554 & 555 n7
- Kölreuter, Joseph Gottlieb 392 & 393 n5
- Kosmos*: CD allowed his name to appear in full title 428 & n2; CD on future of 439 & 440 n2; CD will pay for 263, 282 & 283 n3, 541 & 542 n3; ‘Fertility of hybrids from the common and Chinese goose’, translation published 143–4 & 144 n3, 144 & 145 n2, 532 & n3; issue commemorating CD’s 70th birthday 33 & n2, 35 & n2, 80 & n2, 529 & n2; E. Krause, editor 439 & 440 n2, 465 & n3, 558 & n3; E. Krause, review of S. Butler’s *Evolution, old and new* 465 & n5, 558 & n5; E. Krause on future of 433–4 & 434 n4, 455 & 456 nn 7–9, 552 & 553 n4, 554 & 555 nn 7–9; E. Krause’s article about CD’s grandfather, ED xviii, 7–8 & 8 n1, 11 & 13 n1, n4, 465 & n3, 558 & n3; F. Müller, ‘Observations on Brazilian butterflies’ 423–4 & 424 n2; H. Müller, ‘Gaston Bonniers angebliche Widerlegung der modernen Blumentheorie’ 251 & 252 nn 1–2, 279 & n2, 295 & 296 n1; prejudice against in Germany 316 & 317 n5, 543 & 544 n5; publisher would like to send to CD free as before 316 & 317 n5, 324 & 325 n3, 543 & 544 n5; review of *Movement in plants* 433–4 & 434 n3, 552 & 553 n3; ‘The sexual colours of certain butterflies’, translation published 143–4 & 144 n3, 144 & 145 n2, 532 & n3; translation of full title 428 n2; B. Vetter, editor from Oct. 1882 104 n1 *see also* Krause, Ernst
- Kovalevskaya, Sofia Vasilyevna 409 n2, 427 n2, 472 n4; CD meets for lunch, and his opinion of 464 & nn 2–4, 567 & 568 n44
- Kovalevsky, Vladimir Onufrievich: CD meets for lunch 464 & n2, 472 & n4, 567 & 568 n41, n44; would like to meet CD while in London 408–9 & 409 nn 1–2, 427 & nn 1–2
- Krakauer, Alfred: CD replies to his note 31 & n1
- Krause, Ernst: asks CD about the name Hooker 37 & n4, 44, 522 & 523 n4; asks CD the meaning of ‘yeoman’ 37 & n3, 44 & n2, 522 & 523 n3; S. Butler’s book, *Unconscious memory*, Krause intends to respond in *Kosmos* xix, 465 & nn 1–5, 470 & n3, 502 & nn 1–3, 558 & nn 1–5; CD advises Krause not to respond to S. Butler’s letter to the *Athenaeum* 77–8 & 78 nn 1–5; CD concerned for F. Müller after flood 440 & n3; CD on S. Butler 470 & nn 1–4; CD on *Erasmus Darwin*, sales and profits 78 & n7, 263 & n3, 263–4 & 263 n1, 325; CD on *Erasmus Darwin*, sends review 18 & 19 n2; CD on *Erasmus Darwin*, suggests delay sending phototype and electrotypes due to fire at premises of the Autotype Company 144 & 145 n1; CD on error about ED’s date of death in *Erasmus Darwin* 84 & n2; CD on future of *Kosmos* 439 & 440 n2; CD on *Kosmos*, intends to pay for 263 & n2; CD on *Kosmos*, thanks for continuing to send it to him for free 324 & 325 n3; CD on F. Müller’s articles 324–5 & 325 n3, 440 & n4; CD praises Krause’s article on ED 325 & nn 4–5; CD sends S. Butler’s letter to the *Athenaeum* 71 & nn 1–4; CD thanks for 2d ed. of Krause’s book, *Werden und Vergehen* 324 & 325 n1; CD thanks for articles 262–3 & 263 n1; CD thanks for German edition of *Erasmus Darwin* 182 & 182–3 nn 1–5; CD will send *Movement in plants* 325 & n6; comments on S. Butler’s letter to the *Athenaeum* 74 & 74–5 nn 1–6, 526 & 527 nn 1–6; decides not to respond to S. Butler’s letter to the *Athenaeum* 93–4 & 94 nn 1–3, 530 & nn 1–3; error about ED’s date of death in *Erasmus Darwin* 80 & n3, 529 & n3; essay about ED xviii, 7–8 & 8 nn 1–3, 11 & 13 n1, n4, 18 n1, 55–7 & 58 n19, n20, n23, n25, 57 n7, 72 & n3, 80 & n2, 325 & n4, 465 & n3, 502 & n3, 529 & n2, 558 & n3; German edition of *Erasmus Darwin* 11 & 13 n2, 18 & 19 n3, 25 & n3, 179–80 & 180 nn 1–3, 283 & n6, 465 n3, 522 & n3, 537 & nn 1–3, 541 & 542 n6, 558 n3; German edition of *Erasmus Darwin*, delay because phototype and electrotypes not received from J. Murray 143 & 144 n2, 144 & 145 n1, 531–2 & 532 n2; G. Jäger, newspaper report that he had fallen under train 456 & n10, 554–5 & 555 n10; *Kosmos*, future of 433–4 & 434 n4, 455 &

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

771

- 456 nn 7–9, 552 & 553 n4, 554 & 555 nn 7–9; *Kösmos*, Krause will inform publishers that CD intends to pay 2 years' subscription 263 & n2, 282 & 283 n3, 541 & 542 n3; *Kösmos*, publisher would like to send to CD as before 316 & 317 n5, 543 & 544 n5; *Kösmos*, publishing CD's recent letters to *Nature* 143–4 & 144 n3, 144 & 145 n2, 532 & n3; F. Müller, flood and his latest papers 433–4 & 434 n5, 445 & n2, 552 & 553 n5; F. Müller, sends copy of Muller's article on regeneration of lost limbs 454–5 & 456 nn 4–6, 553–4 & 555 nn 4–6; pangenesis hypothesis 454 & 456 nn 2–3, 553 & 555 nn 2–3; possible French edition of *Erasmus Darwin* 25 & n4, 522 & n4; returns copy of S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* 76 & nn 1–3, 527 & nn 1–3; review of S. Butler's *Evolution, old and new* 465 & n5, 558 & n5; on reviews of *Erasmus Darwin* 25 & n2, 36–7 & 37 n2, 258–9 & 259 nn 1–5, 521–2 & 522 n2, 522 & 523 n2, 540 & 540–1 nn 1–5; sends CD 2d ed. of his book, *Werden und Vergehen* 316 & 317 n2, 543 & n2; sends CD birthday congratulations 80 & n2, 529 & n2; sends CD German edition of *Erasmus Darwin* 179–80 & 180 nn 1–3, 537 & nn 1–3; sends CD lecture by O. Zöckler 258–9 & 259 n3, 540 & 541 n3; thanks CD for cheque for profits of *Erasmus Darwin* 282 & 283 n4, 541 & 542 n4; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 433 & 434 nn 2–3, 552 & 553 nn 2–3, 575 & 576 n32; Ultramontanists' criticism of H. Müller for recommending Krause's book *Werden und Vergehen* be taught in schools 316 & 317 n4, 324 & 325 n2, 543 & 544 n4; M. Wagner's articles opposed to theory of selection 144 & n4, 532 & n4 *see also Erasmus Darwin* (CD); *Kösmos*
- Kühne, Wilhelm Friedrich 258 & nn 5–6, 261 n3
- La Plata, South America 366 & 368 n20  
laccoliths 166 & 167 n2  
*Lacerta* 440 & n4  
Lacordaire, Jean Théodore 99 & n4, 530 & n4  
Lafitau, Joseph-François 444 & 445 n3  
Lake District 277 & n4, nn 6–7, 504 n3  
*Lama guanicoe* (guanaco) 369 & 370 n5  
Lamarck, Jean Baptiste de 8 n2, 58 n23  
laminae, geology 495 & n2, n4, 498–9 & 499 nn 1–3  
Lancaster, Joseph 66 n1  
Lange, Friedrich Albert 204 & 205 n5  
Langton, Catherine: Castle Morton tithes 243 & n2; trust 1 & n1  
Langton, Charles 384 & n2  
Langton, Emily Caroline 10 & 11 n15
- Lankester, Edwin Ray: CD invites to Down to visit 192 & nn 1–2, 194 n4, 566 & 567 n13; *Degeneration: a chapter in Darwinism* 191 & nn 1–2  
large tortoiseshell (*Nymphalis polychloros*) 32 & 33 n2  
largeroot morning-glory (*Ipomoea macrothiza*) 262 & n2  
larvae, beetle 98 & 99 n3, 101  
Lawrence, John 10 & 11 n9  
Layton, Charles 134–5 & 135 n1, 308–9 & 309 nn 1–2  
Lea, Arthur Sheridan 258 & n6, 261 & n4  
learning, in animals 234–5 & 235 nn 1–3  
leaves: decay in 418 & 419 n9; substances exuded from 181 & 182 n1, n3, 214 & 214–15 n15, 476 & n5  
Leclerc, Georges Louis, comte de Buffon 502 & n2  
*Leiopelma* 394 n2  
Lemuria 366 & 368 n23  
*Lepidium* (pepperweed) 164 & 166 nn 7–8  
Lesseps, Ferdinand 128 & 129 n16  
LeSueur, William Dawson 268 & 269 n4  
The Levellers 5 & 7 n18  
Lewis, Thomas 294 n2  
Lewisham and Blackheath Scientific Association, members visit Down xxiii, 243–4 & 244 nn 1–3, 247 & n1  
lichens 286 & n2, 286 & 287 n1  
life: definition of 3; on earth, origin of 485 & nn 1–2  
ligaments 39 & 41 n3, 51 & n2, 523 & 525 n3  
light: and cotyledons 501 & 502 n4; effect of brief flashes on plants xx, 473 & 474 n3, 488 & n1, 494 & n2, 506 & 507 n6; and leaf movements 412 & 413 n4; and rate of growth 208 & 209 & n3  
lily tree (*Magnolia conspicua*; *M. denudata*) 188 n3  
*Limnitis camilla* (white admiral) 32 & 33 n3  
Lincolnshire: Cleatham Estate 117 & 118 n2, 214 n5; Lincoln 214 & n5  
Lindley, John 87 & 88 nn 3–4  
Linné, Carl von (Carolus Linnaeus) 5 & 7 n19, 234 & 235 n1, 377 & n2  
Linnean Society: G.J. Allman president 486 & 487 n2; FD presents papers 488 & n2, 493 & 494 n1; post of librarian 317 & nn 1–2, 361 n2; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 574 & 576 n2  
lions, Chinese guardian, Château de Fontainebleau, France 516–18 & 519 nn 1–4, 517, 563–4 & 564 nn 1–3  
*Lisianthus vasculosus* (ring-gentian; *Symbolanthus vasculosus*) 271–2 & 274 nn 5–10, 273, 295 & 296 n2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

772

## Index

- Litchfield, Henrietta Emma 23 & n3, 167 & n5; advice to CD should he decide to reply to S. Butler's letter in the *Athenaeum* 60 & 60-1 nn 7-10; advises CD not to reply to S. Butler's letter in the *Athenaeum* xix, 58-9 & 60 nn 1-3; CD and Emma visit xxvi, 359 & n1, 360 & nn 1-2, 361 n1, 361 & n2, 370 & 371 n4, 372 & n1, 567 & 568 n35; CD asks for advice on his reply to S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* 53 & 57 nn 1-7; CD gives a portion of his surplus income 28 & 29 nn 1-2; Darwin children send CD gift of a fur coat xxvi, 37 & n1, 37-8 & 38 nn 1-4; E. Darwin writes about visit from E.H. and M.C. Stanley 446 & n6; E. Darwin writes on J.W.C. Fegan's use of Down Reading Room 104 n1; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n12; visits Down 258 n4, 315 & n2
- Litchfield, Richard Buckley 53 & 57 n2, 70 & n5, 201 & n5, 241 & 242 n7, 362 & n3; advises CD not to reply to S. Butler's letter in the *Athenaeum* xix, 59-60 & 60 nn 4-6, 61-2 & 62-3 nn 1-8, 64 & n2, 68 & 68-9 nn 1-2, 71 & n3; CD and Emma visit xxvi, 359 & n1, 360 & nn 1-2, 361 n1, 361 & n2, 567 & 568 n35; CD thanks for his and Henrietta's advice about S. Butler 64-5 & 65 nn 1-6; offers draft of a letter if CD were to decide to respond to S. Butler 68 & 69 nn 3-5; visits Down 258 n4, 315 & n2; Working Men's College summer excursion to Cambridge 227 & nn 1-2
- Livinge, George Downing 484
- Living Cirripedia* (CD) 89 & n3, 209 & 211 n2, 282 n3 lizards 440 & n4
- Lloyd, Francis 178 & nn 1-4
- Lochaber, Scotland 9 n1
- Lockyer, Joseph Norman: editor of *Nature* 145 & 147 n1, 171-2 & 172 n2; visits Down 567 & 568 n40
- locomotion: in medusae 468 & n3; in sea urchins 398 & n4
- locustberries (*Bysonima*) 271 & 274 n4
- loess 471 & 472 n5 *see also* glacial deposits
- Loftus, Orphie (*Wilooshwahwilis*) 9-10 & 11 n8
- Loring, Barry 10 & 11 n10
- Lotus* (trefoil; deervetch) 267 & n3
- Louise Caroline Alberta, princess 238 & n8
- love, evolution of xxii, 73 & n2, 75 & 76 n4
- Lowe, Hudson 128 & 129 n13
- Lowell, James Russell: visits CD in Southampton 213 & 214 n10
- Lubbock, Constance Mary 567 & 568 n38
- Lubbock, Gertrude 566 & 567 n14
- Lubbock, John 125-6 & 126 n2, n8, 319 n8, 361 & n3, 385 & 386 n6, 388 & n3; burglary at home, High Elms 286 & nn 6-7, 287 & n2; CD dined with 566 & 567 n20; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace xxiv, 486 & 487 n3, 488 & n3, 504 & 505 n3, 505 & 506 n5, 584; elected as MP for University of London 217-18 & 219 n3, 354-5 & 355 n6; friend and neighbour of Darwin family 291 & n3; on presentation list for *Movement in plants* 404 & n5, 574 & 576 n4; standing for election as MP for University of London 194 & nn 1-3, 194-5 & 195 nn 1-2; visits Down 566 & 567 n14, 567 & 568 n40
- Ludlow, John Malcolm Forbes 270 n1, 278 & n3, 294 & n2; CD sending statement of the assets of Down Friendly Society 267 & n1
- Lumbricidae 234 & n1
- Lumbricus* 234 & n2
- Lunar Society of Birmingham 6 n14, 116 & 117 n4
- Lycæna phlaeas* (small copper) 32 & 33 n2
- Lycalopex vetulus see Canis vetulus*
- Lyell, Charles 9 n1, 581 & 584 n7; climate change 365 & 368 n10; death of 280 & n4; ripple-marks 399 & 400 n5
- Lynch, Richard Irwin 377 & n7
- Lythrum* 18 & n3
- Lythrum salicaria* (purple loosestrife) 394 & 395 n4
- McDermott, Frederick: asks whether CD believes in the New Testament 419 & n1; CD on religious views 423 & n1
- Macdonald, William: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571-2
- McIntosh, William Carmichael: CD on earthworms xxi, 234 & nn 1-2
- Mackintosh, Daniel: CD on changes of land and sea levels 386-7 & 387 nn 1-3; CD thanks for letter and sends an article 495 & nn 1-5; cites CD in his article on deposits in Welsh hills 387 n3, 408 n3; gravel and sand deposits in the Welsh hills 382 & 383 nn 1-2, 407-8 & 408 nn 1-3; sends CD an outline of his paper on the Moel Tryfan deposits 34-5 & 35 nn 1-4, 383 n1, 498-9 & 499 nn 1-3; survey of erratic boulders in England and Wales 471 & 472 n3, 491-2 & 492 n3; thanks CD for article and sends extract about deposits on Moel Tryfan 498-9 & 499 nn 1-3
- McLennan, Eleanora Anne 49 & 50 n4, 445 & n5
- McLennan, John Ferguson: accepts CD's offer to lend him book on Australian aborigines 443 & n3, 444 & 445 nn 1-2; G.H. Darwin has letter from 117 & 118 n6, 119 & n7; G.H. Darwin

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

773

- visits 49 & 50 n3, 127 & 129 n5; death of 117 & 118 n6; illness 445 & n4; on work of L.H. Morgan 444 & 445 n3
- McNab, William Ramsay 575 & 576 n13
- Macugnaga, Italy 294 & 295 n1
- Madagascar 366 & 368 n23
- maggots 128 & 129 n15
- Magnolia* 188 & n3
- malformation 311 & n2
- mallow family (Malvaceae) 17–18 & 18 n1
- mammals, scarce in Pacific islands 364 & 367 n4
- Mammuthus primigenius* (woolly mammoth) 253 & n2
- Manchester, Owen's College 397 n2
- mangel-wurzel (*Beta vulgaris*; mangold wurzel) 140 & 141 n1
- Maniola jurtina* (meadow brown) 32 & 33 n2
- man-of-the-earth (*Ipomoea pandurata*) 165 & 166 n10, 175–6 & 176 n1, n3, 179 & n5, 240 & n2
- Manton, Lincolnshire 214 & n5
- Mapuche, tribespeople 9 & 11 n5
- Marah fabacea* see *Megarhiza californica*
- Marah oregana* see *Megarhiza oregana*
- Marcegravia acuminata* (*M. coriacea*) 109 & 112 n8
- marine theory 8 & 9 n1, 14 & n1
- markings, on feathers 137 & n1
- Marnock, Robert 228 & n1
- Marsh, Othniel Charles: CD thanks for book 290 & n1; sends CD copy of his book on *Odontornithes* 261–2 & 262 n1; visited Down (1878) 261–2 & 262 n1
- Marshall, Victor 277 & n6, 504 & n3; visits Down 566
- Marshall, Victoria Alberta Alexandrina 277 & n6, 504 & n3; visits Down 566
- Marshall, William Cecil 504 & n3
- Martindale, Isaac C. 188 & n2
- Martins, Charles Frédéric: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 576
- Marx, Karl: *Das Kapital* 337 n1
- Mason, Josiah 28 n7; invitation for CD to attend opening of Mason Science College, Birmingham 304–5 & 305 nn 1–3, 305 & n1
- Mason Science College, Birmingham 27 & 28 n7, 304–5, 305 n2, 581–2 & 584 n10
- Masters, Maxwell Tylden: alerts CD to possible mistake in the work of J. Chatin, quoted in *Movement in plants* 427–8 & 428 nn 1–3; CD thanks for note about J. Chatin 430 & 431 nn 1–2
- Mathews, Richard 201 n3
- Mauritius 366 & 368 n22, 379 & 380 n9
- Maw, George: CD on G. Darwin's experiments on directional instinct in boys 377 & 378 n3; CD on description of dogs by Carolus Linnaeus 377 & n2; CD thanks for monograph on crocuses 377 & 378 n4; on tail curving to the left in dead animals 373; work on crocuses 374 & n1
- maxillae 217 n3
- Maxwell, James Clerk 269 & n7
- May, Arthur Dampier 70 n4
- meadow brown (*Maniola jurtina*) 32 & 33 n2
- measles 265 & 266 n4
- medusae 468 & n3
- Meehan, Thomas: hybrid fertility 188 & nn 1–3; movements of stamens and stigmas 228 & nn 1–3
- Megarhiza* 133 & n1, n6, 140 & 141 n2, 150 & 151 n2
- Megarhiza californica* (California manroot; *Marah fabacea*) xix–xx, 36 & n2, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 44 & 45 nn 2–3, 66 & 66–7 nn 2–7, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 133 & n4, n6, 141 n2, 163–5 & 165–6 n1, n2, n3, n5, n9, 164–5, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–3, 240 n1, 363 & n1, 422 n4
- Megarhiza oregana* (western wild cucumber; coastal manroot; *Marah oregana*) 133 & nn 5–6, 163 & 165 n3
- Melampsorella caryophyllacearum* see *Aecidium elatinum*
- Meldola, Raphael: asks CD which issues of *Kösmos* contain parts of F. Müller's paper on Brazilian butterflies 423–4 & 424 n2; CD gives issues of *Kösmos* containing parts of F. Müller's paper 428 & n1; CD not an editor of *Kösmos* 428 & n2; employment 424 n3; president of the Epping Forest and County of Essex Naturalists Field Club 23 n1; C.W. Thomson's lack of understanding of natural selection 424 & n4; translating A. Weismann's *Studien zur Descendenz-Theorie* 423 & 424 n1
- Mellersh, Arthur 395 & 396 n1; has been unwell 10 & 11 n14; health improved 384 & nn 4–5, 396 & n2; severe sciatica 14 & n3
- Mellersh, Henrietta Alice 10 & 11 n14
- Mellersh, Henrietta Frances: cataracts 384 & n5
- Melochia parvifolia* 17–18 & 18 nn 1–2, 108 & 110 n4
- Mendola, Antonio: CD declines Mendola's offer to send him specimens 26 & nn 1–2
- Mengozi, Giovanni Ettore 480; CD does not believe living beings show evidence of design 356–7 & 357 nn 1–3, 547 & nn 1–3; CD elected honorary president of la Scuola Italiana 425 & n3, 477 & 482 nn 2–3, 551 & n3, 559 & 563 nn 2–3, 572–3 & 573 n1; CD thanks for *Della filosofia della medicina* 356 & 357 n4, 547 & n4; CD thanks for his book on the classification of natural beings 425 & 426 n2; CD thanks the

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

774

## Index

*Mengozi, Giovanni Ettore, cont.*

Scuola Italica for honouring him 356 & 357 n5, 425 & 426 n2, 547 & 548 n5; dedicates his book on the classification of natural beings to CD 425 & n3, 477 & 482 n4, 551 & n3, 559 & 563 n4; on science and religion 343–4 & 344–5 nn 1–3, 357–8 & 358 nn 1–3, 546 & 547 nn 1–3, 548 & nn 1–3; sends CD tables from his book on the classification of natural beings 477–9, 481 & 482 n1, 559–62 & 563 n1; thanks CD for signed presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 424–5 & 425 n2, 550–1 & 551 n2

mental evolution 372 & n3, 373 n6

mental imagery 241 & nn 5–6

Menzies' pepperweed (*Lepidium menziesii*; *Lepidium virginicum* ssp. *menziesii*) 164 & 166 n8

Meredith, William 5 & 7 n16

Merostomata 171 & n3

mesquite grass (*Hilaria belangeri*) 16 & 17 n5

meteorites 485 & n1

mice 496 & nn 1–3

microphones, used to detect seismic activity 102 & n1

microscope, sent anonymously to CD by J.M. Herbert 499 & 500 n2

midges 324–5 & 325 n3

Midland Union of Scientific and Literary Societies: Darwin Prize and medal 247 & 248 nn 1–3, 249 & 250 nn 1–2, 250–1 & 251 nn 1–4, 252 & nn 1–2, 256 & 257 n12

mignonette (*Reseda odorata*) 252 n2

migration of species 418 & nn 4–6

Miliarakis, Spyridon: translated W. Preyer's biographical sketch of CD into Greek 240 & n2

millstone grit 255 & 256 n3

Milne, John 102 & n1

miners, Chilean 281 & n3

*Mitromella polydiademata* see *Tiaropsis polydiademata*

Mivart, St George Jackson xviii, xix, 67 & 68 n4, 183 n5; G.J. Romanes disagrees with 372 & 373 n6

ML (CD) 371 n3

mock-orange (*Philadelphus*) 128 & 129 n17, 218 & 219 n6, 354 & 355 n3

Moel Tryfan (Wales) 34–5 & 35 n1, n3, 382 & 383 n1, 386 & 387 n2, 408 & nn 1–3, 498–9 & 499 nn 1–3

Mohl, Mary Elizabeth: lunched with CD 566 & 568 n31

molluscs 364 & 367 n6

Moniez, Romain-Louis: CD thanks for sending his study of tapeworm larvae 332 & nn 1–2

Monk, Henry Wentworth: requests meeting with CD 289 & n1

monkeys: G.J. Romanes acquires one xxii, 488 & 489 nn 3–4, 494 & n3

Montgomery, Alexander: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2 moon 467 & 468 n3

Moore, Joseph 251 & n4

moraines 491–2 & 492 nn 3–5 see also glacial deposits

morality 202–5 & nn 2–4, 207 & 208 n3, 268–9 & 269 nn 1–7

Moreton Bay pine (*Araucaria cunninghamii*) 453 & 454 n3

Morgan, Lewis Henry: work on aboriginal peoples 444 & 445 n2

Morison, James Augustus Cotter 48 & n4

Morley, John 127 & 129 n10

morphology 77 & nn 3–4, 528 & nn 3–4

Morren, Édouard: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 577 n33

Morris, William 216 n4

Morrison, Alfred 130, 136 & n3, 147 & 150 n3, 151 & 152 n2

Morrison, Charles 130, 136 & n3, 147 & 150 n3, 151 & 152 n2

Morse, Edward Sylvester 92 n1; CD sends Morse's letter to *Nature* 171–2 & 172 nn 1–3, 172 & nn 1–6; sends CD a review of F.V. Dickins's review of *Shell mounds of Omori* and asks that CD send it to *Nature* 145–6 & 147 nn 1–7, 189 & 190 n1

mortality xxii, 104 & n1

Moseley, Henry Nottidge: CD invites to Down to visit 191 & nn 1–2; F.V. Dickins's reputation as a scientist and his knowledge of Japan 189–90 & 190 nn 1–5; invited to Down 192 & n2, 194 n4, 566 & 567 n13

Mostyn Owen, William xx, 407 & n5, 411 & n2

mould, leaf 447 & n1, 515 & 516 nn 3–4

Moulton, John Fletcher: opinion of M. Guthrie's critique of H. Spencer's views on natural selection 69 & nn 2–3, 75 & 76 nn 1–2

mountain chains 418 & n4

movement in plants 410 & n5; J.S. Burdon Sanderson's work 515 & n2; *Dionaea* 515 & nn 2–3; H. Johnson's work 390 & n4

movement in plants (CD's work) 565; circumnutation 565; *Commelina* 457 & n5; geotropism 66 & 67 n7, 417 & 418 n2, 457 n5; germination in *Delphinium* 44 & 45 n3, 150 & 151 n3; germination in *Ipomoea* 140 & 141 nn 1–2, 176 n2, 240



## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

& n2; germination in *Megarrhiza* xix–xx, 36 & n2, 43 & nn 1–2, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 44 & 45 n2, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 150 & 151 n2, n4, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–4, 240 n1; germination in *Trichosanthes* 36 & n3; heliotropism 79 n3; J. Sachs held different views to CD 187 & n3, 486 & n5; sensitivity of the radicle 292 & 293 n3, 461–2 & 462 n2; sleep 36 & n1, 209 n2, 463 & n6, 515 & n4

*Movement in plants* (CD) xvii, xix–xx, 218 & 219 n5, 565 & 567 n1, 574–9; *Abronia umbellata* 421 & 422 n5; advertisement placed in *Nature* 376 & 377 n4, 381 & n4; *Aecidium elatinum* 473 & n1; D. Appleton & Co. would be pleased to receive plates 300 & nn 1–2; *Averrhoa bilimbi* 267 & 268 n6; *Bauhinia* 411 & 413 n3; book should have thinner paper 245, 249 & n6; CD comments on 325, 390, 404 & n1, 417; CD on alternative titles xx, 184 & nn 1–3; CD on corrections to proofs 249, 260 & n2, 267 & 267–8 nn 1–6, 276–7 & 277 n2, 337, 565 & 567 n1; CD on illustrations 405 & n2, 416 & n3, 435 & n3; CD on index, ‘worst ever published’ 376–7 & 377 nn 5–7; CD on number of copies to be printed 244 & n1, 249 & n3, 254–5 & 255 n1; CD on price 249 & n5, 254–5 & 255 n1; CD waiting for proofs 224 & n5, 233 & n1; CD will pay the costs of publishing xx, 254–5 & 255 n1, 369 n1, 376 & 377 n2, 404 & n2, 417 & n5; CD would like J.V. Carus to translate for German edition 186–7 & 187 nn 1–5, 297 & nn 1–2; circummutation 187 & n2, 260 & n4, 297 & n2, 413 n2, 448 & 449 n2, 462–3 & 463 n2, 501 & n3, 502 n5; cited T. Meehan 228 n2; cited E. Stahl 260 & 260–1 n6, 267 & 268 n5; cited H. de Vries 463 & n7; R.F. Cooke on arrangements with D. Appleton & Co. 290 & n1; R.F. Cooke on number of copies to be printed and price 245 & 246 nn 1–5, 254 & nn 1–2, 369 & n1; R.F. Cooke on progress with printing 380–1 & 381 nn 1–4; R.F. Cooke regrets CD not happy with index 380 & 381 n2; copy sent to A. de Candolle 211 & n6; cotyledons 36 & nn 2–3, 473 & 474 n3, 501 & 502 n4; Cucurbitaceae 412 & 413 n5, 421 & 422 nn 3–4; G.H. Darwin produced several drawings *frontispiece*, 399 & 400 nn 1–3, 401; delay due to late delivery of index 376 & nn 1–5; *Delphinium nudicaule* 44 & 45 n3; electrotypes for French and German translations, charges for 345 & nn 1–4, 346 & nn 1–3, 347 & n1; FD assisting CD with corrections to proofs 260 & n2, 267 & 267–8 nn 1–6, 276–7 & 277 n2; FD credited on title

page 411 & 413 n1, 457 & n3, 555 & n3; finished writing manuscript 211 & n4, 228 n1; French translation by É. Heckel 244 & n3, 249, 306 & n2, 339 & n3, 431 & nn 1–3, 542 & n2, 545 & n3; German translation by J.V. Carus 244 & n3, 249, 300–1 & 301 n1, 302 & 304 n1, 403–4 & 404 n1, 409–10 & 410 nn 1–2; heliotropism 79 n3; illustrations, G.H. Darwin produced several drawings *frontispiece*, 399 & 400 nn 1–3, 401, 405 & n2, 435 n3; indexer, M. Smith 244 & n2, 249 & n9, 290 & 291 n2, 346 & n4, 376 & n3, 376–7 & 377 n5, 380 & 381 n2; *Ipomoea leptophylla* 141 n2; lettering on spine 345, 346; letters of thanks for copies sent 405 & 406 n2, 408 & n1, 409 & nn 1–2, 410 & nn 1–2, 411–12 & 413 n1, 414–15 & 415 nn 1–3, 424–5 & 425 n2, 429 & n2, 433 & 434 nn 2–3, 436–7 & 437 n1, 448 & 449 n1, 452 & n1, 453 & n1, 457 & n2, 458 & n2, 460 & 461 n2, 461–2 & 462 n1, 462–3 & 463 n1, 468 & n2, 500–1 & 501 n1, 549–50 & 550 nn 1–3, 550–1 & 551 n2, 551 & 552 n2, 552 & 553 nn 2–3, 555 & n2, 556 & n2, 556–7 & 557 n2; light, importance of 412 & 413 n4, 473 & 474 n3, 494 & n2, 501 & 502 n4; long first chapter 297 & n2; *Lotus* 267 & n3; *Megarrhiza californica* 36 & n2, 44 n3, 45 n3, 66 n3, 67 n5, n7, 141 n2, 178 & 179 n2, 363 & n2, 422 n4; *Phalaris canariensis* 473 & 474 n3; presentation list 340 & 341 n3, 345 & n2, 346 & n6, 376 & 377 n3, 404 & n5, 574–6 & 576–7 nn 1–47; price 245 & 246 nn 1–5, 254 & nn 1–2, 369 & n1; proof-sheets 185 & nn 1–2, 244 & n1; pulvinus in *Desmodium* 260 & n4; quoted J. Chatin 427 & 428 n1, 430 & 431 n1; quoted J. Sachs 267 & 268 n4; radicles 391 & 392 n3, 409 & n3, 461–2 & 462 n2, 463 & n3; reception in Germany 487 & n4; review copies sent 346 & n5, 427 & 428 n1; reviews xx, 313 & n4, 346 & n5, 432 & n5, 433 & 434 n3, 446 n4, 552 & 553 n3, 578–9; reviews, *The Times* xx, 404 & n2, 405 & n6, 407 & n3, 410 & n3, 411 & n4, 417 & n5, 419 & 420 n1, 429 & 430 n1; sales 370 & n1, 376 & 377 n2, 381, 404 & n2, 417 & n5, 565 & 567 n4; sales, more copies needed xx, 431 & nn 1–2, 435 & n1, n3, 437 & n1, 444 & n4, 446 & n3, 567 n4; sensitivity of plants 292 & 293 n3, 448 & 449 n1, 458 & n4, 556 & n4; sleep 463 & n6, 515 & n4; *Trichosanthes anguina* 36 & n3; typeface 187 & n2; *Vicia faba* 391 & 392 n3; woodcuts *frontispiece*, 187 & n2, 248–9 & 249 n3, 254 & n1, 267 & 268 n6, 297 & n2, 300 & 301 n1, 345 & n1, 346 & nn 1–3, 399 & 400 nn 1–3, 401, 405 & n2, 416 & n3, 435 n3

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

776

Index

- Movement in plants* French ed. (CD) 340 & 341 n1, 345 & n1, 346 & n2, 347 & n1
- Movement in plants* German ed. (CD) 345 & n4, 346 & n3; CD would like J.V. Carus to translate 186–7 & 187 nn 1–5
- Mulan magnolia (*Magnolia liliiflora*) 188 n3
- Mulholland, John 151 & 152 n3
- Müller, Fritz 18 & n4, 162 n8, 455 & 456 n9, 554 & 555 n9; article in *Kosmos* on dimorphic females in midges 324–5 & 325 n3; article on regeneration of lost limbs in crustaceans 440 & n4, 454–5 & 456 nn 4–6, 553–4 & 555 nn 4–6; articles 434 & n5, 552 & n5; death of daughter, Rosa 185 & 186 n2; house damaged in flood 434 & n5, 445 & n1, 552 & 553 n5; house damaged in flood, CD offers to send money 436 & n1, 440 & n3, 445 & 446 n3; ‘Observations on Brazilian butterflies’ 423–4 & 424 n2; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575
- Müller, Hermann 272 & 274 n8, 455 & 456 n9, 554 & 555 n9; CD offers to send money to F. Müller if he has lost scientific equipment due to flood 436 & n1, 440 & n3; CD on Müller’s review of G. Bonnier’s book on nectaries 251 & 252 nn 1–2, 295 & 296 n1; criticised by Ultramontanists for recommending E. Krause’s book be taught in schools 316 & 317 n4, 324 & 325 n2, 543 & 544 n4; death of F. Müller’s daughter, Rosa 185 & 186 n2; flood at F. Müller’s home 445 & 445–6 nn 1–3; *Movement in plants*, appreciation of 445 & 446 n4; *Movement in plants*, review of 433–4 & 434 n3, 446 n4, 552 & 553 n3; *Movement in plants*, sent presentation copy of 575; *Movement in plants*, thanks CD for presentation copy, and sends his book on alpine flowers 436–7 & 437 nn 1–2; read *Erasmus Darwin* 186 & n4; on review of G. Bonnier’s book on nectaries 279 & n2; son’s proposed visit to CD 279 & n1, 437 & n3; thanks CD for sending preface for 2d ed. *Forms of flowers* 185 & 186 n1; working on book on alpine flowers 185 & 186 n3, 279 & n3
- Müller, Rosa: death of 185 & 186 n2
- Müller, Wilhelm Hermann 279 & n1, 437 & n3
- Mundella, Anthony John 207 & n1
- Munk, Hermann 515 & n3
- Munns, William 449 & 452 n3
- Murie, James: appointed librarian at Linnean Society 361 n2; candidate for librarian at Linnean Society 317 & nn 1–2; CD asks for G.J. Allman’s address 475 & nn 1–2; CD asks for article from the *Zoologist* 360 & 361 nn 1–3
- Murray, John (1808–92) 22 n3, 184 & n2, 187 & n4, 221 & 222 n1, 245 & 246 n2, 248 & 249 n2, 339 & n4, 347 & n1, 354 & 355 n1, 405 & 406 n2, 429 & 430 n1, 435 n3, 437 & n1, 444 & n4, 460 & 461 n2, 545 & n4, 556 & 557 n2, 575; CD, note introducing R.B. Litchfield 227 & nn 1–2; CD asks how many copies of *Movement in plants* should be printed 244 & n1; CD asks Murray to find an indexer for *Movement in plants* 244 & n2; CD asks Murray to send woodcuts from *Climbing plants* to W.S. Dallas as illustrations for paper by FD 223–4 & 224 nn 1–3; CD asks that Murray allow R.F. Charles to use extracts from *Journal of researches* for school readers 225 & nn 1–2, 225 & 226 n3; CD thanks for *Sketches of the wild sports and natural history of the Highlands* 404 & nn 3–4; CD would like copy of *Forms of flowers* 2d ed. 223–4 & 224 n4; delay in sending phototype and electrotypes for German ed. of *Erasmus Darwin* 143 & 144 n2, 144 & 145 n1, 531–2 & 532 n2; gives consent for R.F. Charles to use extracts from *Journal of researches* for school readers 226 & n1; profits on *Erasmus Darwin* 263 & n3, 263–4 & 263 n1; sale dinners (November) 370 n1, 376 & 377 n2, 565 & 567 n4 *see also* Cooke, Robert Francis
- Murray, John (1841–1914): paper ‘On the structure and origin of coral reefs and islands’ 304 & n2, 305 & 306 n2; shore deposits surveyed by HMS *Challenger* 466 n3
- Murray, John Thomas: CD identifies specimen of *Drosera* 24 & n1
- muscles: control of 192–3 & 193 n1, n3, 194 & nn 1–2; facial 383 & n2
- musk ox (*Ovibos moschatus*) 253 & n2
- mustard 97 & 99 n2
- mutualism 109 & 112 n10
- Myddelton Biddulph, Fanny xx–xxi, 472 & n4
- Nägeli, Carl Wilhelm von 392 & 393 n8
- naked broomrape (*Aphyllon uniflorum*; *Orobanche uniflora*) 228 & n3
- Napier, Macvey 128 & 129 n12, 299 & n5
- Naples Zoological Station 80–1 & 81–2 nn 2–8, 88 & 89 n2; CD offers to pay for apparatus with Bressa prize money 88–9 & 89 n3; CD subscribes to series *Fauna and Flora des Golfes von Neapel* 396 & nn 1–2; H. Darwin suggests CD donate the Bressa prize money to 23 & n2; funding for British scientists 102–3 & 103 nn 1–5, 106 n2, 114 & 116 n2; G.H. Schneider, conflict with F.A. Dohrn 159 & 161 n3, 535 & 536 n3; *Zoologischer Jahresbericht* 404 n2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

777

- Napoleon I 128 & 129 n13
- Nash, Louisa Ahmuty 16, 17 & n4, 63 & n5
- Nash, Wallis: CD thanks for letter 63 & nn 1–5; illness 63 & n2; on life in Oregon, USA 15–17 & 17 nn 1–5
- Nassa* (sea snails) 281 & 282 n2
- Nathusius, Hermann Engelhard von 189 n1
- Natural History Museum, London 173 & 174 n3
- natural selection xviii, xxiii, 51 & n3, 69 & nn 2–3, 75 & 76 nn 1–2, 177 n2; C.W. Thomson 370–1 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 nn 2–4, 424 & n4; M. Wagner's opposition to 144 & n4, 532 & n4; A.R. Wallace 20 & 20–1 nn 1–4 *see also* evolution
- natural selection (CD comments on) xxiii, 20, 197 & 198 nn 1–8 *see also* evolution
- Nature*: advertisement for *Movement in plants* 376 & 377 n4, 381 & n4; announcement for *Movement in plants*, J. Murray uses title 'Circumnutation of plants' 187 & n4; FD, abstracts of papers 476 & 477 n6, 504 & n1; F.V. Dickins, review of E.S. Morse's *Shell mounds of Omori* 145–6 & 147 nn 1–7; A. Ernst, 'On the fertilisation of *Cobaea penduliflora*' 270 & 274 n2, 295 & 296 n1; A. Ernst, 'On the heterostylism of "*Melochia Parvifolia*"' 17–18 & 18 n1; T.H. Huxley, 'The coming of age of *The origin of species*' 173 & 174 n2, 174 & nn 1–6, 193 & n2, 291 n2; T.H. Huxley, review of C.W. Thomson 370 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 n4; T.H. Huxley, 'Science and culture' 305 n1, 305 n2; memorial about clerical restrictions for posts at Oxford and Cambridge universities 215–16 & 216 n4; J. Milne, use of microphones to detect seismic activity 102 & n1; St G.J. Mivart, 'A speculation regarding the senses' 183 n5; B.G. Wilder 'The two kinds of vivisection—sentisection and callisection' 307 & 308 n1, 309 & 310 n2; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union, 'Homage to Mr. Darwin' 356 n3, 363–4 & 364 nn 1–2, 570–1 & 571 n1
- Nature* (CD's letters) 429–30 & 430 n2; 'Black sheep' 513 & 513–14 nn 1–3; 'Fertility of hybrids from the common and Chinese goose' 24–5 & 25 n1, 143–4 & 144 n3, 144 & 145 n2, 394–5 & 395 n2, 398 & n2, 532 & n3; 'The Omori shell mounds' 172 & nn 1–6, 172 n2, 189 & 190 n1; 'The sexual colours of certain butterflies' 32 & 33 n1, 143–4 & 144 n3, 144 & 145 n2, 532 & n3; 'Sir Wyville Thomson and natural selection' 371–2 & 372 nn 1–5, 389 & 390 n3, 424 & n4
- Naudin, Charles Victor 133 & n6, 392 & 393 n7
- nectaries 108–9 & 112 nn 6–9, 162 & n3, n6, n8, 217 & n4, 251 & 252 nn 1–2, 272 & 274 n10, 279 & n2, 295 & 296 n1
- Nemertinae (ribbon-worms; Nemertea) 81 & 82 n7
- neon shrimp (*Abyoda potimirim*; *Potimirim potimirim*) 434 n5, 454 & 456 n5, 553 n5, 553–4 & 555 n5
- Neottiae 87 & 88 n4
- nerve formation 292–3 & 293 n4
- nervous system xvii, xx, 398 & n4
- Netley Abbey, Hampshire 443 & 444 n1
- Nevill, Dorothy Fanny 24 n1; CD thanks for note about prepotency in breeds 496–7 & 497 nn 1–2
- New Caledonia 364 & 367 n4
- New Hebrides 364 & 367 n4
- New Zealand: flora and fauna 333 & 334 n2, 366 & 368 n24; frogs 393 & 394 nn 1–2; glaciation 365 & 367 n7; Otago Institute send congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2; trout 366 & 368 n21
- Newall, Robert Stirling 372 & n4
- Newcastle Literary and Philosophical Society 372 & n3
- Newington, Samuel: on *Movement in plants* and his own work on pulse and step 419–20 & 420 nn 1–5; varieties of grape 420 & n6
- Newman, Henry Wenman 496 & n2
- Newton, Alfred 386 & n7
- Newton, William: CD on F. Lloyd's critique of F. Galton's book on hereditary genius 178 & nn 1–4
- Niagara Falls: petition calling for protection of 236 & nn 2–3, 236–8 & 238 nn 1–4, 243 & n1
- Nicols, Arthur: markings on tail feathers of pheasant 137 & n1
- Nicotiana glauca* 400 n3
- Nixon, Emma 29 & nn 5–6
- Nobbe, Friedrich 412 & 413 n15, 418 & 419 n11
- Noel, James Wriothlesley 212 & 213 n8
- Noel, Sarah Gay Forbes: writes to G. Darwin about her grandfather, W.A. Darwin 211–12 & 212–13 nn 1–7, 213 & 214 n2
- Nolan, John Philip 229 & 230 n5
- Norman, Ebenezer 580
- North-East Passage 367–8 n8
- Norton, Lily 299 & n4
- Nottinghamshire, Elston Hall 211–12 & 212 n3, 214 n3
- nyctitropic movements *see* sleep in plants
- Nymphalis polychloros* (large tortoiseshell) 32 & 33 n2
- oaks 163 & 165–6 n3, n6, 188 & n2
- oceanic islands 394 n1, 466 & n3, 467 & 468 n2
- oceans 27 & 28 n5, 459 & 459–60 nn 1–2, 466 & n2, 466–7 & 468 nn 1–5; sea-level changes 386–7 & 387 n3, 408 & n2
- ocelli, on feathers 137 & n1

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

778

## Index

- oddeaf oak (*Quercus x heterophylla*) 188 & n2
- Odontoglossum* (orchids) 33 & 34 n2
- Odontornithes 261–2 & 262 n1, 290 & n1
- Ogle, William 180 n3, 537 n3
- old age, CD's views on 325
- Oliver, Daniel 442 & n5
- Olmsted, Frederick Law: petition calling for protection of Niagara Falls 236 & n3, 237 & 238 n2
- Ōmori archaeological site, Japan 92 n1, 145–6 & 147 nn 1–7, 172 & n5, 189–90 & 190 n2
- one-flowered broomrape (*Aphyllon uniflorum*; *Orobanche uniflora*) 228 & n3
- O'Neill, T. Warren: *The refutation of Darwinism* 133 n3, 150 & 151 n5, 175 & nn 1–2, 200 & n2
- Ophideres fullonica* (Pacific fruit-piercing moth; *Eudocima phalonia*) 217 n3
- OPINIONS OF CD'S THEORIES: S. Butler xviii, 67, 70, 150–1 & 151 n6; G.D. Campbell 503 & n3; C. Elam 196 & n4; J.-H. Fabre 52; G.J. Mivart xviii, 67 & 68 n4; T.W. O'Neill 133 n3, 150 & 151 n5, 175 & nn 1–2, 200 & n2; R. Owen 464 n2, 505 n5; C.W. Thomson 370 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 nn 1–5; M.F. Wagner 144 & n4, 532 & n4; O. Zöckler 259 & n4, 540 & 541 n4
- Opuntia* 228 & n2
- orange tip (*Anthocharis cardamines*) 32 & 33 n2
- orchids (Orchidaceae; Orchidaceae) 87–8 & 88 nn 2–5, 89 & n2; *Odontoglossum* 33 & 34 n2; rein 379 & 380 n8
- Orchids* (CD) 87 & 88 n2, n4, n5, 89 n2, 217 n3
- Orchids* 2d ed. (CD) 87 & 88 n2
- Orchids* French ed. (CD) 230 & 231 n5, 538 & n5
- Orchids* US ed. (CD): sales 134 & 135 n1, 308 & 309 nn 1–2
- Oregon, USA, W. Nash's account of life in 15–17 & 17 nn 1–5
- Origin* (CD) 52 n3, 107, 177 n2; CD answers questions about 350 & 351 nn 1–3; cited H.W. Newman 464 & n2; 'coming of age' of xxiii, 173 & 174 n2, 174 & nn 1–6, 291 & n2, 352–3 n1, 570–2; enjoyed by S. Butler 70 & n4; T.H. Huxley's lecture on 'The coming of age of the *Origin of species*' at the Royal Institution xxiii, 173 & 174 n2, 174 & nn 1–6, 291 & n2; hybridism 388 n3, 394 & 395 n3, n6; parasitic worms 332 n2; reviews 464 n2; seed dispersal 42 & n1; twenty-first anniversary of publication xxiii, 104 & n1, 173 & 174 n2, 174 & nn 1–6, 291 & n2, 352–3 n1, 570–2
- Origin* 3d ed. (CD): positions of oceans and continents through geological time 459 & n1, 468 n1
- Origin* 4th ed. (CD) 459 & 460 n2; J.V. Carus translated 187 n1; hybrid willows 393 n6
- Origin* 6th ed. (CD) 24 n2, 496 n3; A. de Candolle cited 366 & 368 n25; cited by A.R. Wallace 28 n5; dispersal of seeds 366–7 & 369 n26; frogs, toads and newts on oceanic islands 394 n1; glacial periods 365–6 & 368 n17, 368 nn 10–11; introduced plants 366 & 368 n20; migration across lowlands 418 & n6; pedicellariae in sea urchins and starfish 398 n4; position of continents 466 n5; slave-making ants 280 & nn 2–3
- Origin* German translation (CD): H.G. Bronn translated, gave his objections in additional chapter 197 & 198 n3
- Origin* French 3d ed. (CD): E. Barbier translated 230 & 231 n3, 537–8 & 538 n3
- Origin* US ed. (CD): sales 134 & 135 n1, 308 & 309 nn 1–2
- Orobanchaceae (broomrapes) 228 & n3
- Orobanche uniflora* see *Aphyllon uniflorum*
- Orpington railway station 191 n2, 192, 287 & 288 n2, 288 & n2, 311–12, 315, 427 & n2
- Orton, Arthur see Tichborne claimant
- Orundellico (Jemmy Button) 384 n1, 396 n1
- Oscillaria* 501 & 502 n5
- osteology 95 & n3
- Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand: congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2
- Oudemans, Jean Abraham Chrétien 224 & nn 1–2
- ovariotomy 250 & n5
- ovate goatgrass (*Aegilops ovata*; *A. geniculata*) 21–2 & 22 n4
- Over Haddon, Derbyshire 255 & 256 n4
- Ovibos moschatus* (musk ox) 253 & n2
- Owen, Richard 171 & n1, 386 & n7, 507 & 508 n3; CD not on speaking terms with 464 & n2, 504 & 505 n5
- Owen's College, Manchester 397 n2
- Oxford University: University Tests Act, 1871 215–16 & 216 nn 1–4
- Pacific fruit-piercing moth (*Ophideres fullonica*; *Eudocima phalonia*) 217 n3
- Pacific islands 364 & 367 n4, n6
- Packard, Alpheus Spring Jr 274 n12, 280 & n2, 343 & n5
- Paget, George Edward 484
- Paget, James, 1st baronet 412 & 413 n14; CD comments on Paget's essay 'On elemental pathology' 390–1 & 391–2 nn 1–8, 418 & 418–19 nn 8–9, 452 n1; CD on fir broom rust 473

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

779

- & n1; CD on galls 391 & 392 nn 5–7, 418 & 419 n9; CD's hypothesis of pangenesis 391 & 392 n8; sends CD offprint of his presidential address, 'On elemental pathology' 383 & 384 n1; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 452 & n1; would like to have lunch with CD when in London 452 & n2
- pain, sense of 73 & 74 n4
- painted Indian mallow (*Abutilon striatum*; *A. pictum*) 109–10 & 112 n11, 162 & n4
- painted lady (*Vanessa cardui*) 32 & 33 n2
- palaeogeography 333 & 334 n2, 366 & 368 nn 23–4
- Palaeolithic tools 167, 253 & n4
- pale clouded yellow (*Colias hyale*) 32 & 33 n2
- paleontology 196 & n3
- Palestine, restoration of 289 & n1
- pale-throated sloth (*Bradypus tridactylus*) 40 & 41 n9, 524 & 525 n9
- Pallas, Pyotr Simon 197 & 198 n6
- Palmae (Arecaceae) 88 & n6
- palmaris brevis, muscle 193 & n3
- pampas 366 & 368 n20
- pangenesis hypothesis 391 & 392 n8, 440 & n4, 454 & 456 n3, 553 & 555 n3 *see also* heredity
- Panthera onca* (jaguar) 369 & 370 n5
- Papilio machaon* (swallow-tail) 32 & 33 n3
- 'Parallel roads of Glen Roy' (CD) 8 & 9 n1
- Paraná river, South America 369 & 370 n4
- parasitic worms 332 & nn 1–2
- Paris, Jardin des plantes 313 & n4
- Parker, Charles: Castle Morton tithes 243 & n2
- Parker, Marianne 243 & n2; death of 250 & n5
- Parker, Thomas Jeffrey: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2
- Parker, William Kitchen 484
- Parnell, Thomas 389 & 390 n4
- Parson, Arthur George: visits Down 199 & n3
- Parsons, Frederick: on case of girl dying from burst appendix 315–16 & 316 nn 1–2
- Parsons, Henry Franklin 352, 356 & n2
- Passiflora* 392 & 393 n9
- Passiflora biflora* (twoflower passion-flower) 109 & 112 n9, 162 & n3
- Patagonia 34 & 35 n2, 201 & nn 2–3, 205 & 206 n2, 358 & 359 nn 1–4, 369 & 370 nn 1–5
- pathology 383 & 384 n1, 390–1 & 391–2 nn 1–2, nn 5–6
- Payne, George 331 & n1
- peacock butterfly (*Aglais io*) 32 & 33 n2
- peanut worms (Sipunculoidae; Sipunculidae) 81 & 82 n7
- pedicellariae 398 & n4
- Pedley, Eve Eleanor Annie 265 & 266 n4
- Pedley, Mary Eliza 265 & 266 n4
- Pellaea* (cliff-brake) 163 & 165 n4
- Penck, Albrecht 491 & 492 n2
- pendulum, to measure lunar disturbance of gravity 117 & 118 n4, 122 & n6, 214 & n13, 258 & n3, 416 & n5
- pension, Civil List, for A.R. Wallace xvii, xxiii–xxiv, 361 & 361–2 n1, nn 3–4, 374–5 & 375–6 nn 1–8, 380 & nn 1–5, 385–6 & 386 nn 1–8, 388 & n3, 389 & n1, 432–3 & 433 nn 1–2, 434–5 & 435 nn 1–2, 439 & n5, 458 & 459 n2, 459 & n2, 464 & n1, 469 & nn 1–3, 486 & 486–7 nn 1–4, 488 & nn 1–3, 493 & n3, 496 & n2, 502–3 & 503 n2, 505 & n1, 506 & 507 n4, 507 & 508 n2, 509 & n1, 510 & n2, 511 & n2, 511 & 512 n2, 512 & n2, 512 & 513 nn 1–3, 580 & 584 n1
- Penzance, Cornwall 38 n4
- pepperweed (*Lepidium*) 164 & 166 nn 7–8
- perception 3–4 & 6 n13
- perigenesis 440 & n4, 454 & 456 n3, 553 & 555 n3
- Peronospora infestans see Phytophthora infestans* (potato late blight)
- Perrier, Edmond 234 & n2
- Peruvian bark 2–3 & 6 n9
- petioles 43, 66 & 67 n7
- Petrie, Donald: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2
- Peveril Castle, Derbyshire 255 & 256 n5
- Pfeffer, Wilhelm Friedrich Philipp: on his handbook of plant physiology and Botanical Institute in Tübingen 429 & nn 3–4, 551–2 & 552 nn 3–4; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 429 & n2, 551 & 552 n2, 575 & 576 n29
- Phalaris canariensis* (canary grass) 473 & 474 n3, 494 & n2
- pheasants (*Phasianus*) 137 & n1
- Philadelphus* (mock-orange) 128 & 129 n17, 218 & 219 n6, 354 & 355 n3
- Phillipotts, Henry 508 & 509 n3
- Phinn, Jane 201 n5
- Phoca* (earless seals) 39 & 41 n4, 523 & 525 n4
- photographs: A. Besant 335; ED, photographic copy of a portrait, used for frontispiece of *Erasmus Darwin* 29 & n6; F. Delpino sends his 458 & n5, 556 & n5; A. Dohrn 115; J. Torbitt 142
- Phyllotreta* (flea-beetles) 98 & 99 n3
- phylloxera (*Daktulosphaira vitifoliae*) 148 & 150 n6
- Physianthus albens* (common moth-vine; *Araujia sericifera*) 272 & 274 nn 11–12
- physiological botany 249 & n4, 458 & nn 3–4, 486 & n5, 487, 556 & nn 3–4

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

780

*Phytophthora infestans* (potato late blight) 83 & nn 2–3, 195 n4, 475 n4  
 pigeons xxi, 402 & 403 nn 2–3, 403 & nn 1–2, 549 & nn 2–3  
 pigs, malformed 311 & n2  
 pima cotton (*Gossypium barbadense*) 30 & 31 nn 2–3, 47 n2  
 pine needles, in earthworm burrows 327 & n4  
*Pinus nordmanniana* (*Abies nordmanniana*) 427–8 & 428 nn 1–3  
 pipewort (Eriocaulaceae) 108 & 110 n3  
 Pitman, Henry: ED's use of shorthand 184 & 185 nn 1–4  
 Pitt, William, earl of Chatham 5 & 7 n17  
 placenta 174–5 & 175 n1  
 Placzek, Baruch Jacob: biblical account of pigeons flying on one wing 402 & 404 nn 1–3, 403 & nn 1–2, 549 & nn 1–3  
 Planariae (Planariidae) 81 & 82 n7  
*Plasmodiophora brassicae* 97 & 99 n2  
 Plata, Rio de la, South America 369 & 370 n4  
 La Plata, South America 366 & 368 n20  
*Platanthera* (butterfly orchids) *see Habeneria*  
*platysma myoides*, muscle 192–3 & 193 n1  
 pleasure, sense of 73 & 74 n4  
 plumules 36 & n2, 43, 44  
*Podosphaera* 148 & 150 n6  
 poems sent to CD xxii–xxiii, 157–8 & 159 nn 2–5, 532–4 & 534 nn 1–5  
 poison: animals learning to avoid 234–5 & 235 n1, n3, 235; arsenic 34 & nn 1–2  
 polar bear (*Ursus maritimus*) 40 & 41 n8, 523–4 & 525 n8  
 politics, USA 15 & 17 n3  
 pollen 396 & n2; *Melochia parvifolia* 17–18 & 18 n2  
 pollination, insect 188 n4, 270–2 & 274 nn 1–12  
 Pollock, Frederick 55 & 58 n13, 71 & n3; R.B. Litchfield asks him whether S. Butler's letter needs a reply 61, 64 & n4; reviews *Erasmus Darwin* and *Evolution, old and new* 61 & 62 nn 1–2, 64 n4  
 polychaete worms (Capitellidae) 81 & 82 n7  
 portraits: CD, by W.B. Richmond 218 & 219 n7; ED 29 & n6  
*Portulaca oleracea* (common purslane) 228 & n2  
*Portulaca splendens* (rose moss; *P. grandiflora*) 228 & n1  
 positivism 344 & n2, 546 & 547 n2  
 Postal Union 110 & 112 n15  
 potash (potassium permanganate) 96, 222 & n3; in water samples after soaking leaves 181 & 182 n1, 214 & 214–15 n15, 476 & n5  
 potato late blight (*Phytophthora infestans*) 83 & nn 2–3, 195 & n4, 475 n4

Index

potatoes: 'Champion' variety 82–3 & 83 nn 2–3, 123 & n2, 139 & 140 n3; failure of potato crop (1879) 474 & 475 n4, 483 & n8, 506 n3; Irish parliamentary select committee on producing disease-resistant varieties xxv, 318 & 319 n6, 482 & 483 n5  
 potatoes (J. Torbitt's project) xxiv–xxv, 82–3 & 83 n2, 116 & n1, 118 & 118–19 n2, 119–20 & 120 n4, 121 & nn 1–2, 121 & 122 nn 1–2, 195 nn 1–4, 198 & 199 nn 1–2, 359 n2; CD's statement for Torbitt's subscribers 148–9 & 150 nn 5–11; funding for further potato experiments 123–4 & 124 nn 3–4, 124 & 125 nn 2–3, 125–6 & 126 nn 1–7, 130 & 131 n1, 131 & 131–2 nn 1–4, 132 & nn 1–4, 135–6 & 136 nn 2–3, 139 & n4, 152 & 152–3 nn 1–4, 474 & 475 nn 2–3, 489–90 & 490 nn 1–4, 497 & 498 n1, 500 & n1, 514 & nn 2–4; Torbitt plans to write to W.E. Forster and ask for support 229 & n2, 231–2 & 232 nn 1–2; Torbitt writes to W.E. Gladstone to get government support for growing blight-resistant varieties 482–3 & 483 nn 1–8; Torbitt's proposals to get government support for growing blight-resistant varieties xxiv–xxv, 82–3 & 83 nn 1–5, 116 & n1, 121 & n1, 220 & 221 nn 1–4, 228 & 229 n1; Torbitt's report 136 & n2, 136–7 & 137 n2, 138–9 & 139 nn 1–3, 139 & 140 nn 1–4, 474 & 475 n2, 514 & n1; yield 310 nn 1–2 *see also* Caird, James; Farrer, Thomas Henry; Torbitt, James  
*Potimirim potimirim see Atyoida potimirim*  
*Praeovibos priscus* (giant musk ox) 253 n2  
 prehistoric tools 167, 253 & n4  
 prepotency 496 & 497 n2  
 Preston, Samuel Tolver: CD on Preston's letter about the evolution of morality and self-interest 207 & 208 nn 2–4, 351 & 352 n1; 'Evolution and female education' 353 & nn 1–3; evolution of morality and self-interest 202–5 & 205 nn 1–5; merging of different branches of science 274–5 & 275 nn 1–4; sends CD his paper 'Natural science and morality' 268–9 & 269 nn 1–7, 274 & 275 n1; H. Spencer's *The data of ethics* 268–9 & 269 n3, 351 & n1; worried his letter about his paper on morality might have seemed pretentious 351 & n1  
 Prestwich, Joseph: CD on T.F. Jamieson's article on the parallel roads of Glen Roy 14 & n1; on CD's paper 'Parallel roads of Glen Roy' 8 & 9 n1  
 Preyer, William 33 & n2, 35 n2, 78 & 79 n3, 240 n2, 528 & 529 n3, 566 & 567 n24; asks for copies of some of CD's letters to *Nature* 429–30 & 430 n2; CD will send *Movement in plants* and copies

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

781

- of letters to *Nature*, and thanks Preyer for his book 437 & 437–8 nn 1–3; origin of instincts in animals 448 & 449 nn 3–4; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 448 & 449 nn 1–2, 576 & 577 n39; work on embryonic movements in vertebrates 448 & 449 n2; would like to have a copy of *Movement in plants*, and sends his own book 429–30 & 430 n1, n3
- Price, John 202 & n4
- primates 373 & n1
- Primula* 18 & n3, 302 & n1
- protoplasm 501 & 502 n4
- Pseudomyrmex triplarinus* 109 & 112 n10
- PUBLICATIONS (CD): ‘Ancient glaciers of Caernarvonshire’ 34–5 & 35 n3; ‘Biographical sketch of an infant’ 73 & n1, 75 & 76 n3; ‘Distribution of the erratic boulders’ 34 & 35 n2; *Fossil Cirripedia* 209 & 211 n2; *Geological observations* 110 & 112 n14, 162 & n2, 270 & 274 n1; *Living Cirripedia* 89 & n3, 209 & 211 n2, 282 n3; *ML* 371 n3; ‘Parallel roads of Glen Roy’ 8 & 9 n1; ‘Recollections’ 23 & n4; *South America* 472 n7; *Volcanic islands* 466 n3 *see also* *Climbing plants*; *Coral reefs*; *Cross and self fertilisation*; *Descent*; *Earthworms*; *Erasmus Darwin*; *Expression*; *Forms of flowers*; *Insectivorous plants*; *Journal of researches*; *Movement in plants*; *Nature* (CD’s letters); *Orchids*; *Origin*; *Variation*
- Pucanancalanjiz (William Beckenham Button) 10 & 11 n11
- pulvini 260 & n4
- purple loosestrife (*Lythrum salicaria*) 394 & 395 n4
- purple magnolia (*Magnolia liliiflora*) 188 n3
- Pustkuchen, Johann Friedrich Wilhelm 68 n5
- Pycnogonidae (sea spiders) 81 & 82 n7
- Pythagoras 345 n3, 547 n3
- Pythagorean Academy, la Scuola Italica 344 & 345 n3, 546 & 547 n3; elects CD honorary president 356 & 357 n5, 425 & n3, 425 & 426 n2, 477 & 482 nn 2–3, 547 & 548 n5, 551 & n3, 559 & 563 nn 2–3, 572–3 & 573 n1
- Quenstedt, Friedrich August 485 & n2, 493 & n2
- Quercus agrifolia* (California live oak) 163 & 165 n3
- Quercus chrysolepis* (canyon live oak) 163 & 166 n6
- Quercus phellos* (willow oak) 188 n2
- Quercus rubra* (red oak) 188 n2
- Quercus x heterophylla* (Bartram’s oak; oddleaf oak) 188 & n2
- quinine 6 n9
- radicles 36 & n3, 43, 66 & 66–7 n5, 391 & 392 n3, 409 & n3, 417 & 418 n2, 458 n4, 461–2 & 462 n2, 463 & n3, 501 & n2, 556 n4
- raised beaches 382 & 383 n2
- ramgoat dashalong (*Turnera ulmifolia*) 108 & 112 nn 5–6, 162 & n8
- Ramsay, Andrew Crombie 255 & 256 n3, 260 n3; CD asks for more details on action of earthworms 232–3 & 233 n1; Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 505 & n1, 584
- Rattan, Volney: CD thanks for seeds and information on *Megarrhiza* 363 & n1; letter to A. Gray about germination in *Megarrhiza* and other seedlings xx, 163–5 & 165–166 nn 1–10, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–5; on presentation list for *Movement in plants* 363 & n2, 575 & 576 n26
- Rawlinson, James 29 & n6, 257 n11
- Reade, Thomas Mellard: asks CD’s views on the permanence of the positions of oceans and continents 459 & 459–60 nn 1–3, 466–7 & 468 nn 1–5; CD on the permanence of the positions of oceans and continents 466 & nn 1–5; CD thanks for paper and agrees J. Murray’s view of reef formation is ‘far-fetched’ 305 & 305–6 nn 1–2; ‘Oceans and continents’ 459 n1, 467 & 468 n4; ‘On the moon and the earth’ 467 & 468 n3; sends CD paper 304 & n1; thinks J. Murray’s paper on coral reefs and islands ‘far-fetched’ 304 & n2
- READING (CD): F.E. Abbot, ‘A Philadelphia lawyer’s views of Darwinism’ 175 & n1; F.M. Balfour, address to the British Association of the Advancement of Science meeting 292 & 293 n1; F.M. Balfour, *A treatise on comparative embryology* 292 & n2, 292 & 293 n2; H.C. Bastian, *The brain as an organ of mind* 292 & n2; G. Bonnier, *Les nectaires: étude critique, anatomique et physiologique* 251 & 252 nn 1–2; W. Breitenbach; ‘Über Variabilitäts-Erscheinungen an den Blüthen von *Primula elatior* und eine Anwendung des “biogenetischen Grundgesetzes”’ 302 & n1; W.K. Bridgman, ‘On leaves adhering to the casts of worms’ 360 & 361 n3; A.B. Buckley, *Life and her children* 388 & nn 1–2; A. Candolle de, *Phytographie* 209, 211 & n1; CD on reading German 125, 324; J.L. Chester, history and pedigree of Darwin family 112 & 113 n1; T. Coan, *Adventures in Patagonia* 201 & nn 2–3; J.H. Comstock, *Report upon cotton insects* 216–17 & 217 nn 1–4; *Encyklopädie der Naturwissenschaften* 391 & n2; A. Ernst, ‘On the heterostylism of “*Melochia Parvifolia*”’ 17–18 & 18 n1; J.-H. Fabre, *Souvenirs entomologiques* 24 & n1; T.H. Farrer, ‘Freedom of land’ 20 & 21 n6; H. Ferrari, review of *Erasmus Darwin* in *Revue scientifique de la France et de l’étranger* 262 & 263 n1;

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

782

## Index

## READING (CD), cont.

A. Gapitche, *Quelques mots sur l'éternité du corps humaine* 104 & n1; J. Geikie, *Prehistoric Europe: a geological sketch* 447 & 448 n3, 471 & 471–2 nn 1–7, 491 & 492 n1; G.K. Gilbert, report on geology of the Henry Mountains, Utah 166 & 167 n2; A. Gray, *Natural science and religion* 222 & n2; E. Haeckel, *Das System der Medusen* 45 & n1, 46; W. Hoffmeister, *Die bis jetzt bekannten Arten aus der Familie der Regenwürmer* 232 & n2; T.H. Huxley, 'The coming of age of the *Origin of species*' 193 & n2; E. Krause, *Werden und Vergehen* 324 & 325 n1; O.C. Marsh, *Odontornithes: a monograph on the extinct toothed birds of North America* 290 & n1; J. Milne, *Nature* 102 & n1; H. Müller, 'Gaston Bonniers angebliche Widerlegung der modernen Blumentheorie' 251 & 252 nn 1–2, 279 & n2; H.E. von Nathusius, *Vorträge über Viehzucht und Raufenkenntniß* 188 & 189 n1; J. Paget, 'On elemental pathology' 383 & 384 n1, 390–1 & 391 n1, 418 & 418–19 nn 8–9; S.T. Preston, 'Evolution and female education' 351–2 & 352 n2; S.T. Preston, 'On a point relating to brain dynamics' 202 & 205 n1; G.J. Romanes, 'Hybridism' 394 & 395 n1; I.F. Silveira da Motta, memorial on the propagation of sugar cane 348 & nn 1–2, 350 & nn 1–2; H. Spencer, *The data of ethics* 207 & 208 n4; C. St John, *Sketches of the wild sports and natural history of the Highlands* 404 & nn 3–4; E. Stahl, 'Ueber den Einfluss von Richtung und Stärke der Beleuchtung auf einige Bewegungserscheinungen im Pflanzenreiche' 260 & 260–1 n6; E. Strasburger, *Über Zellbildung und Zelltheilung* 275 & 275–6 n1; L. Tait, papers on surgery 250 & nn 4–5; C.W. Thomson, 'General introduction to the zoological series of reports' of the *Challenger* expedition 370 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 n3; E.B. Tylor, presidential address to Anthropological Institute 265 & n2; H. Vöchting, *Über Organbildung im Pflanzenreich* 462 & n3, 485 & 486 n2; H. Vöchting, 'Ueber Spitze und Basis an den Pflanzenorganen' 485 & 486 n3; C. Vogt, 'L'écriture considérée au point de vue physiologique' 240–1 & 241 n1; A.R. Wallace, *Island life* 364–7 & 367 n1, 417 & 418 n3; A.R. Wallace, 'On the origin of species and genera' 20 & 20–1 nn 1–4; A.S. Wilson, 'Kubanka and Saxonka wheat' 85 & n1; F.P. Wrangel, *Narrative of an expedition to the Polar Sea* 100–1 & 101 n3; O. Zöckler, 'Darwin's Grosvater als Arzt, Dichter und Naturphilosoph' 262 & 263 n1

Reading Room, Down 104 &amp; 104–5 nn 1–2

receptacles 88 n5

'Recollections' (CD) 23 &amp; n4

red admiral (*Vanessa atlanta*) 32 & 33 n2red larkspur (*Delphinium nudicaule*) 44 & 45 n3, 133 & n2, 150 & 151 n3

Red Lodge nursery, Southampton 416 &amp; 417 n3

red oak (*Quercus rubra*) 188 n2

reefs, coral 304 &amp; nn 1–2, 305 &amp; 306 n2

regeneration 440 &amp; n4, 454–5 &amp; 456 nn 4–6, 553–4 &amp; 555 nn 4–6

Reichenbach, Heinrich Gustav 87 &amp; 88 n3

Reimarus, Johann Albert Heinrich 185 n2, n4

rein orchids (*Habenaria*; *Platanthera*) 379 & 380 n8

Reinwald, Charles-Ferdinand: CD has arranged that he can have plates of the woodcuts for *Movement in plants* at cost price 347 & n1; death of E. Barbier and financial help for his widow 325–6 & 326 nn 1–6, 347 & 348 n2, 544 & 545 nn 1–6; on death of his nephew 230 & 231 n7, 538 & n7; French translation of *Erasmus Darwin* 25 & n4, 231 & n8, 522 & n4, 538 & n8; French translation of *Movement in plants* 339 & nn 1–4, 340 & 341 nn 1–2, 345 & n1, 346 & n2, 347 & n1, 545 & nn 1–4; on progress of French translations of CD's works 230–1 & 231 nn 1–8, 537–8 & 538 nn 1–8; on third French edition of *Descent* 326 & n7, 544 & 545 n7

religion 357–8 & 358 nn 1–3, 548 & nn 1–3; CD avoids writing on 336–7; CD's views xxii, 177 & n1, 336–7, 356, 423, 489 & n2, 495 & n1, 547; origin of mankind 176–7 & 177 nn 1–2 *see also* science and religion

rent charges 338 &amp; 338–9 nn 1–3

*Reseda odorata* (mignonette) 252 n2

reversion: from crossing 415 & n4, 550 & n4; in regrown limbs 440 & n4, 454–5 & 456 nn 4–6, 553–4 & 555 nn 4–6; in sheep 513 & 514 n3

*Revue scientifique de la France et de l'étranger*: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n22

Reynolds, James William 484

Reynolds, John Russell 426 &amp; 427 n6

Reynolds, Margaretta Susannah 426 &amp; 427 n3

*Rhea* 369 & 370 n5

ribbon-worms (Nemertinae; Nemertea) 81 &amp; 82 n7

Ribeiro, Carlos: CD thanks for sending his work on prehistoric remains 430 &amp; n1

Rich, Anthony: *Berberis darwinii* 354 & 355 n4; books read 128 & 129 nn 12–14; S. Butler's letter to the *Athenaeum* 219 & 220 n12; CD's portrait 218 & 219 n7; change of prime minister, hopes E. Darwin approves 355 & n7; congratulates



## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

783

- CD and Emma on H. Darwin's marriage 127 & 129 nn 6–7; G.H. Darwin's health 217 & 219 n2, 406 & n5, 416 & n4; G.H. Darwin's visit, and trip to Davos 127 & 129 n5; G.T.S. Huxley's marriage 354 & 355 n5; T.H. Huxley's book *The crayfish* 127 & 129 nn 8–9; T.H. Huxley's planned biographies of men of science 127–8 & 129 n10; J. Lubbock's election as MP for University of London 217–18 & 219 n3, 354–5 & 355 n6; maggots in seaweed used to cover garden beds in winter 128 & 129 n15; *Movement in plants* 218 & 219 n5; *Movement in plants*, thanks CD for presentation copy 405–6 & 406 nn 1–2; *Philadelphus* (mock-orange) from CD 128 & 129 n17, 218 & 219 n6, 354 & 355 n3; reluctance to travel 218–19 & 219 n9; sends condolences on death of S.E. Wedgwood 406 & n4; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575; visited Down (1879) 218 & 219 n9; weather 126–7 & 129 nn 1–2, 354 & 355 n2; on the Wilberforces 218 & 219 n8
- Richmond, William Blake: portrait of CD 218 & 219 n7
- Ricotti, Ercole: CD thanks for award of Bressa prize 17 & nn 1–2
- Rifle valley, Hampshire 515 & 516 nn 2–3
- ring-gentian (*Lisianthus vasculosus*; *Symbolanthus vasculosus*) 271–2 & 274 nn 5–10, 273, 295 & 296 n2
- ripple marks 328 & 329 n1, 399 & 400 nn 4–5, 405 & n3, 416 & n2, 432 & n3
- Robertson, George Croom 47 & 48 n2
- Robertson, William Henry 255–6 & 256 n7
- Robinia pseudoacacia* (black locust; false acacia) 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 & 422 n10, 422 & 423 n3, 431–2 & 432 n2, 443 & 444 n2
- rocks, sedimentary 466 & n4, 467
- Roebuck, William Denison: CD thanks for address from the *Yorkshire Naturalists' Union* 363–4 & 364 nn 1–2; sends CD issues of the *Transactions of the Yorkshire Naturalists' Union* 362–3 & 363 n1, 363 & 364 n1; writes to G.H. Darwin about members of the Yorkshire Naturalists' Union visiting Down to congratulate CD on *Origin of species* xxiii, 352 & 352–3 nn 1–2, 355–6 & 356 nn 1–3; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union delivers address to commemorate 21 years since publication of *Origin* 571
- Rogers, John Innes: observations on butterfly wings 32 & 33 nn 1–3
- Rogers, William Henry 416 & 417 n3, 431 & 432 n2
- Rolleston, George 386 & n7, 484
- Roman villas: Abinger, Surrey 313 & 314 nn 1–5, 318 & 319 nn 1–4, 326–7 & 327 nn 1–3, 329 & 330 nn 1–3, 330 & nn 1–4, 331 & nn 1–4, 337 & n1, 342; Brading, Isle of Wight 446 & n4, 447 & 447–8 nn 1–2, 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5, 487 & nn 1–3
- Romanes, Charlotte Elizabeth 48 & n8, 489 n4
- Romanes, Ethel xxii, 48 & n7, 75 & 76 n4, 183 & n3, 494 & n3
- Romanes, Ethel Georgina 183 & n6, 488 & 489 n4, 494 & n3
- Romanes, George John xvii; *Animal intelligence* xxi, 183 & n4, 373 n6, 475 & 476 n3; article on hybridism for the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* 387 & 388 nn 2–3, 398 & nn 1–3; baby 183 & n6, 488 & 489 n4; S. Butler's comments in *Unconscious memory* 475 & 476 n4; CD comments on article on hybridism for the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* 394–5 & 395 nn 1–6; CD on G. Allen's letter 69 & 70 n5; CD on S. Butler's comments in *Unconscious memory* 474 & n6; CD on exposing plants to alternating light and darkness 473 & 474 nn 1–3, 494 & n2; CD on M. Guthrie and J.-H. Fabre's books 69 & nn 2–4; CD on pet dogs going hunting by themselves 473; CD on Romanes's diagram on the evolution of emotions xxi–xxii, 69 & n1, 73 & 73–4 nn 1–4; CD on sensation of pleasure and pain 73 & 74 n4; CD on sensitivity of insectivorous plants 73 & 74 n3; CD sends details of articles on hybridism 392 & 393 nn 3–10; diagram on the evolution of emotions xxii, 75 & 76 nn 3–4; difference of opinion with G.J. Mivart 372 & 373 n6; FD's presentation of his papers at the Linnean Society 488 & n2, 493 & 494 n1; experiment exposing plants to brief flashes of light xx, 468 & n3, 475 & n1, 488 & n1, 507 n6; lecture for the Royal Institution 183 & n4; lecture on mental evolution 372 & n3; letter from G. Allen 47–8 & 48 nn 1–8; on meeting A.R. Wallace 183 & n5; *Mental evolution in animals* 372 & 373 n6; *Mental evolution in animals*, draft of CD's work in appendix 449 n4; monkey xxii, 488 & 489 nn 3–4, 494 & n3; J.F. Moulton's letter re M. Guthrie's critique of H. Spencer's views on natural selection 75 & 76 nn 1–2; nervous system and locomotion in echinoderms 398 & n4, 475 & 476 nn 2–3; Royal Society of London, fellow 183 & n5; G.H. Schneider's book 183 & n1; sends condolences on death of S.E. Wedgwood 387 & 388 n1, 392 & 393 n2; sensitivity of insectivorous plants 75 & 76 n5; I.F. Silveira da Motta's work on sugar cane 348 n2; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants*

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

784

*Romanes, George John, cont.*

- 468 & n2, 575; thanks CD for sending W.O. Focke's paper on hybrids 468 & n1; visited R.S. Newall in Newcastle 372 & n4; zoological station at Cowie, Aberdeenshire and work on echinoderms 372 & 373 n5
- Romanes, Isabella Gair Rose 48 & n8
- rose moss (*Portulaca splendens*; *P. grandiflora*) 228 & n1
- Rotton, John 2 & 6 n8
- Roundell, Charles Savile 215–16 & 216 n1
- Roundell, Palmer 171 & n2
- round-leaved sundew (*Drosera rotundifolia*) 34 & n3, 73 & 74 n3, 75 & 76 n5, 276 & nn 2–3, 283 n2
- Rouquette, Jules: sends CD a eugenic poem xxii–xxiii, 157–8 & 159 nn 2–5, 532–4 & 534 nn 1–5
- Rousseau, Jean Jacques xvii, 5 & 7 n20
- Royal Academy of Sciences of Turin: award CD Bressa prize 17 & nn 1–2, 19–20 & 20 n1, 23 & nn 1–2, 88 & 89 n3
- Royal Agricultural Society: W. Carruthers, botanist 195 & n4, 229 & 230 n3; potato blight 195 & n4
- Royal Botanic Garden, Calcutta: G. King superintendent 311 n1, 315 n2; J. Scott curator 311 n1
- Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew 272 & 274 n9; A. Gray visits 312 & 313 n2; J.D. Hooker, director 412 & 413 n10; H. Hooker sends CD samples of varieties of banana 332 & n1; vegetable pathologist 412 & 413 n16, 418 & 419 n10
- Royal College of Surgeons 95 & n2
- Royal School of Mines, South Kensington 279 & 280 n3, 459 n1
- Royal Scientific Society of the Dutch East Indies: elect CD as corresponding member 245 & nn 1–3, 248 & nn 1–2, 540 & nn 1–3, 569–70 & 570 n1
- Royal Society of London: CD asks for list of members of the council 440 & n1; CD would like to see FD proposed for fellowship xxvi, 439 & n2, 446–7 & 447 n1, 456 & 457 n1, 493 & n1, 503 & nn 1–2, 507 & n1, 511 & n1; FD, fellow (1882) 439 & n2, 447 n2, 457 n1; G.H. Darwin, fellow 439 & n3; É. Heckel would like to become a member 306 & 307 n5, 542 & 543 n5; J.D. Hooker, former president, portrait of 214 n14; J.D. Hooker, member of the council 439 & n4, 441 & 442 n2; J.D. Hooker on FD's prospects of fellowship 441–2 & 442 nn 1–5; G.J. Romanes, fellow 183 & n5; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 574 & 576 n1; W. Spottiswoode, president 208 & n3; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer, fellow 87 & 88 n1, 89 & n1
- Rubus fruticosus* (common blackberry) 381 & 382 n3, 485 & 486 n4

*Index*

- Ruck, Arthur Ashley 266 & n6
- Ruck, Lawrence 265 & 266 n5
- Ruck, Richard Matthews 266 n4
- Ruskin, John 406 & n3
- rutabaga (swede; *Brassica napus* var. *napobrassica*) 66 & 67 n6, 97 & 99 n2
- Ryder, Dudley Francis Stuart, Viscount Sandon: Board of Trade, minister 83 n2, 86 & n2, 118 & 118–19 n2, n6
- Sachs, Julius 476 n5; circummutation 462–3 & 463 n2; FD worked at Sach's laboratory in Würzburg, Germany 187 n3, 214–15 n15; resemblance between plant and animal movements 267 & 268 n4; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n16; views on plant movement 486 & n5
- sage-rose (*Turnera ulmifolia*) 108 & 112 nn 5–6, 162 & n8
- St Ann's Hill Hydropathic Establishment, Blarney 206 & n4
- St Catherine Hill, Hampshire 515 & 516 n4
- Saint Geniez *see* Rouquette, Jules
- St Helena 368 n20, 378–9 & 379 n5
- St Paul's Rocks 466 & n3
- salamanders 61 & 63 n4
- Salt, George Moultrie: asks CD to sign and return road bonds 105 & nn 1–3
- Samoyedic people 100–1 & 101 n3
- sand verbena (*Abronia umbellata*) 421 & 422 n5, 422 & 422–3 n2
- Sanderson, John 513 & 514 n2
- Sandwich Islands (Hawaii) 201 & n2
- Sanford, William Ayshford 235 & n2
- Sapajus apella see* *Cebus fatuellus*
- Sarcey, Francisque 325 & 326 n5, 544 & 545 n5
- Saturday Review: Evolution, old and new* 61 & 62 nn 2–3
- saucer magnolia (*Magnolia x soulangeana*) 188 & n3
- Sauria, fossil 365 & 368 n13
- scale insects 109 & 112 n10, 162 & n7
- Scandiano, Italy: birthplace of L. Spallanzani 239 & n2, 539 & n2
- Schaafhausen, Hermann: photographs of fossil footprints 348 & 350 n1, 349
- Schellen, Thomas Joseph Heinrich 156 & 157 n4
- Schmidt-Zabierow, Ida von: lunched with CD 566 & 568 n31
- Schneider, Georg Heinrich 183 & n1; CD thanks for book 161 & 162 n1; *Der thierische Wille*, sent to CD 159–61 & 161 nn 1–5, 534–6 & 536–7 nn 1–5
- schools, British 65 & 66 n1
- science and religion xxii, 38, 176–7 & 177 nn 1–2, 191–2 & 192 n2, 285, 336–7, 343–4 & 344–345

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

785

- nn 1–3, 356, 357–8 & 358 nn 1–3, 483–5 & 485 n1, 489 & nn 1–2, 494 & nn 1–2, 495 & n1, 546 & 547 nn 1–3, 547, 548 & nn 1–3 *see also* religion
- SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD): advocate for free thought on all subjects 336–7; coral reef formation 305 & 306 n2; education of women 351–2 & 352 n2; fertility of crossed and self-fertilised plants 18 & n3; human mortality xxii, 104 & n1; importance of J. Torbitt's work on potatoes 119–20 & 120 nn 1–5; iridescence in butterflies 33 n1; marine theory 8 & 9 n1, 14 & n1; morality and social instincts 207 & 208 n3; natural selection 20, 197 & 198 nn 1–8; oceans and continents 466 & nn 1–5; physiological botany 249 & n4, 486 & n5, 487; potatoes, importance of J. Torbitt's work 119–20 & 120 nn 1–5, 148–9 & 150 nn 5–11, 312; religion xxii, 177 & n1, 336–7, 356, 423 & n1, 489 & n2, 495 & n1, 547; vegetarianism 280–1 & 281 nn 1–4; vivisection 310 n2 *see also* evolution (CD comments on); heredity; inheritance; natural selection (CD comments on)
- SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD): CD comments on *Island life*, A.R. Wallace 364–7 & 367–9 n1, nn 4–26, 417–18 & 418–19 nn 3–7, n13, 466 & n2; CD difficulty working with dried flowers 89 & 90 n4; CD finds it difficult now to think over new subjects 69; CD heart and soul care for worms and nothing else xviii, 390 & n2; CD looking over proof-sheets fatigues much 337; CD method of shelving notes 209; CD on work, a machine for observing facts and grinding out conclusions xxvi, 499; CD unable to follow abstract reasoning 178; circummutation 565; *Commelina* 457 & n5; *Convolvulus* 209 n2; cotyledons, development of 36 & nn 2–3, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 140 & 141 nn 1–2; cotyledons, geotropism in 457 n5; cotyledons, sleep in 36 & n1, 209 n2; *Delphinium* 44 & 45 n3, 150 & 151 n3; earthworms xvii, xxi, 232 & nn 1–2, 232–3 & 233 n1, 233 & nn 1–2, 234 & nn 1–2, 244 n3, 260 & n3, 265 & nn 2–3, 295 & nn 1–2, 296, 313 & 314 n2, 330 & n4, 331 & 332 n8, 337 & nn 1–4, 338 & n3, 341–2 & 342 nn 1–5, 346–7 & 347 nn 1–2, 390 & nn 1–2, 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 & 422 n10, 487 & nn 1–3, 510 & n2; geotropism 457 n5; germination xix–xx, 36 & nn 2–3, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 44 & 45 nn 2–3, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 140 & 141 nn 1–2, 150 & 151 n4, 176 & nn 2–3, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–4, 240 n1; gravel drift 253 & nn 1–4; *Ipomoea* 140 & 141 nn 1–2, 176 & nn 2–3, 209 n2; *Megarhiza* xix–xx, 36 & n2, 43 & 43–4 nn 1–3, 44 & 45 n2, 95–6 & 96–7 nn 1–4, 150 & 151 n2, n4, 178–9 & 179 nn 1–4, 240 n1; potash 96, 222 & n3; radicles 36 & n3, 43, 292 & 293 n3, 391 & 392 n3, 409 & n3, 417 & 418 n2, 458 n4, 461–2 & 462 n2, 463 & n3, 556 n4 *see also* earthworms; movement in plants (CD's work); PUBLICATIONS (CD)
- Sclater, Philip Lutley 385 & 386 n6, 488 & 489 n3, 584; CD on memorial for a Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 512 & 513 nn 1–4
- Scotland, Glen Roy 9 n1
- Scott, John: death of 311 & n1, 311 & 312 nn 1–2
- Scott, Walter 256 n5
- Scrophulariaceae (figworts) 228 & n3
- Scuola Italica 344 & 345 n3, 546 & 547 n3; elects CD honorary president 356 & 357 n5, 425 & n3, 425 & 426 n2, 477 & 482 nn 2–3, 547 & 548 n5, 551 & n3, 559 & 563 nn 2–3, 572–3 & 573 n1
- sea anemones (Actiniaceae; Actiniidae) 81 & 82 n7
- sea snails (*Nassa*) 281 & 282 n2
- sea spiders (Pycnogonidae) 81 & 82 n7
- sea stars 398 n4
- sea urchins (*Echinus*) 398 & n4
- sea-island cotton (*Gossypium barbadense*) 30 & 31 nn 2–3, 47 n2
- seals (*Phoca*) 39 & 41 n4, 523 & 525 n4
- seas 27 & 28 n5, 459 & 459–60 nn 1–2, 466 & n2, 466–7 & 468 nn 1–5; inland 417–18 & 418 n4; sea-level changes 386–7 & 387 n3, 408 & n2
- Seaton, William Sharpey 268 & 269 n2, 275 & n4, 351 & n1
- Seddon, William Zaccheus: asks CD about differences in skin colour xxii, 65 & 66 n1; CD replies to question about skin colour 71–2 & 72 nn 1–2
- sedges (Cyperaceae) 108 & 110 n3
- Sedgwick, Adam (1785–1873) 329 n2, 371 n3; attack on *Vestiges of the natural history of creation* 299 & n5
- Sedgwick, Adam (1854–1913) 329 & n2
- sedimentary rocks 466 & n4, 467
- seed dispersal 42 & n1, 366–7 & 369 n26, 379 & 379–80 nn 6–8, 418 & n5
- seismic activity, detection of 102 & n1
- self-interest 202–5 & nn 2–4, 207 & 208 n3, 268–9 & 269 nn 1–7
- Semper, Carl Gottfried 292 & n3
- sensitivity of plants xx, 73 & 74 n3, 292 & 293 n3, 448 & 449 n1, 458 & n4, 556 & n4
- Settegast, Hermann 50 & 51 n3, 525 & 526 n3
- Seward, Anna 56 & 58 n19; biography of ED, *Memoirs of the life of Dr. Darwin* 11 & 13 n2, 29 & n2

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

786

Index

Shakespeare, William 196 & n3, 255 & 256 n6  
 sheep, reversion to darker colours 513 & 514 n3  
 shell mounds, Ōmori archaeological site, Japan 92  
   n1, 145–6 & 147 nn 1–7, 172 & n5, 189–90 &  
   190 n2  
 ‘shepherd’s crowns’ (echinoids) 167 & n3  
 shore deposits 466 & n3  
 shorthand 184 & 185 nn 1–4  
 short-staple cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum*) 30 & 31 n2,  
   47 n2  
 Shrewsbury school: CD attended 223 & n4, 500 n2  
 Siberia 100–1 & 101 n3, 365 & 367–8 n8  
 Sidgwick, Henry: met CD 566 & 568 n29  
 Sidgwick, Nora 566 & 568 n29  
 Silbury, Hampshire 329 & 330 n4  
 Silchester, Hampshire 318 & 319 n1, 329 & 330 n4  
 silhouettes: R. Clive and G. Clive playing chess 2  
   & 6 n5; Erasmus Darwin and his father ED  
   playing chess 12  
 Silveira da Motta, Ignacio Francisco: memorial on  
   the propagation of sugar cane 348 & nn 1–2,  
   350 & nn 1–2  
 silver fir (*Abies pectinata*; *A. alba*) 85 & n2, 473 & n1  
 Simon, Jules François 155 & 157 n3  
*Sinapis arvensis* (charlock) 97 & 99 n2  
 Sipunculoidae (peanut worms; Sipunculidae) 81 &  
   82 n7  
*Sium latifolium* (wideleaf water-parsnip) 463 & n4  
 skeleton shrimps (Caprellidae) 81 & 82 n7  
 Skertchly, Sydney Barber Josiah: asks CD for  
   testimonial 94 & n1; CD gives testimonial 94  
   & nn 1–2  
 Skey, Henry: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New  
   Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary  
   of publication of *Origin* 571–2  
 skin colour xxii, 65 & 66 n1, 71–2 & 72 nn 1–2  
 Skinner, John 57 n3, 60 & 61 n10  
 slave-making behaviour, ants 280 & nn 2–3  
 sleep in plants 463 & n6, 515 & n4; cotyledons of  
   *Convolvulus major* 209 n2; *Gossypium* 36 & n1  
 small copper (*Lycaena phlaeas*) 32 & 33 n2  
 small heath (*Coenonympha pamphilus*) 32 & 33 n2  
 small tortoiseshell (*Aglais urticae*) 32 & 33 n2  
 Smiles, Samuel 386 & n8  
 Smith, Matilda: CD’s opinion of index for *Movement  
   in plants* 376–7 & 377 nn 5–7; indexed some of  
   CD’s other works 380 & 381 n2; indexer for  
   *Movement in plants* 244 & n2, 290 & 291 n2, 346  
   & n5, 376 & n3, 380 & 381 n2  
 Smyth, Robert Brough 444 & 445 n2  
 snake gourd (*Trichosanthes anguina*; *T. cucumerina*) 36  
   & n3, 39 & n2  
 soft scale insect (*Coccus viridis*) 148 & 150 n6

soil, mould 447 & n1, 515 & 516 nn 3–4  
 Sorby, Henry Clifton 337 & n3, 484; visits Down  
   567 & 568 n36; Yorkshire Naturalists’ Union  
   delivers address to commemorate 21 years  
   since publication of *Origin* 352, 571  
 South America: La Plata 366 & 368 n24; Patagonia  
   34 & 35 n2, 201 & nn 2–3, 205 & 206 n2, 358 &  
   359 nn 1–4, 369 & 370 nn 1–5; Tierra del Fuego  
   9–10 & 11 nn 1–13, 14, 201 n3, 206 & n3, 384  
   & n1; Uruguay river 369 & 370 n4; Venezuela  
   108–10 & 110–12 nn 1–15, 162 & nn 3–8  
*South America* (CD) 472 n7  
*South American Missionary Magazine* 201 & n4, 206 &  
   n3  
 South Kensington Museum: branch at Bethnal  
   Green 375 & n6, 581 & 584 n6, 583  
 Southampton: gravel drifts 246 & 247 nn 1–2, 252  
   & 252–3 nn 1–2, 253 & nn 1–4; Red Lodge  
   nursery 416 & 417 n3  
 Souza Corrêa, Arthur de: I.F. Silveira da Motta’s  
   memorial on the propagation of sugar cane  
   348 & nn 1–2, 350 & nn 1–2  
 Sowerby, George Brettingham Jr 282 & n3  
 Spallanzani, Lazzaro: Spallanzani Monument  
   Committee invite CD to contribute 238–9 &  
   239 nn 1–4, 539 & nn 1–3  
 Spencer, Herbert 69 n2, 75 & 76 nn 1–2; *The data  
   of ethics* 207 & 208 n4, 268–9 & 269 n3, 351 &  
   n1; theory of nerve formation, F.M. Balfour’s  
   criticism of 292–3 & 293 n4  
*Sphex* (digger wasps) 52 n2, 99 & 100 n4, 530 & 531  
   n4  
 spine, development of 40–1 & 42 nn 12–13, 524 &  
   525 nn 12–13  
 spiritualism: and A.R. Wallace xxiii–xxiv, 412 & 413  
   n7, 418 & 419 n13, 433 & n1, 434 & 435 n2  
 spoonleaf sundew (*Drosera intermedia*) 276 & n3, 283  
   n2  
 spoon-leaved sundew (*Drosera spatulata*) 34 & n3, 276  
   & nn 2–3  
 Spottiswoode, Eliza Taylor 566 & 567 n20  
 Spottiswoode, William: on appeal for help from  
   S.M. Herzfeld 207 & nn 1–3, 208 & nn 1–2;  
   Civil List pension for A.R. Wallace 361 & 362  
   n4, 385 & 386 n6, 505 & n1, 584; dined with  
   CD 566 & 567 n20; Royal Society of London,  
   president 208 & n3, 362 n4  
 Stahl, Ernst 260 & 260–1 n6, 265 & 266 n2, 267 &  
   268 n5, 506 & 507 n6  
 stamens 228 & nn 1–2  
 Stanford, Charles Villiers: met CD 566 & n24  
 Stanley, Edward Henry 118 & 119 n5, 121 & n1, 124  
   & n4; CD sends letters about the preservation

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

787

- of Niagara Falls 236–8 & 238 nn 1–9; CD thanks Stanley for informing him of the Niagara Falls affair 243 & n1; petition about the preservation of Niagara Falls 236 & n2; visits Down 446 & n6, 567 & 568 n39
- Stanley, Mary Catherine 238 n4, 446 & n6, 567 & 568 n39
- starfish (sea stars) 398 n4
- Stationers' Hall 264 & 263 n3
- Steer, Sophia 122 n7
- sterility 197 & 198 n6
- Sterne, Carus *see* Krause, Ernst
- Stewart, Balfour 484
- stigmas 228 & n3
- stipes 87 & 88 n4
- Stirling, Gertrude Louisa 9–10 & 11 n2, n4
- Stirling, Louisa Jane 11 n4, 201 n5
- Stirling, Waite Hockin 9–10 & 11 n2; related to R.B. Litchfield by marriage 201 & n5
- St John, Charles 404 & nn 3–4
- Stokes, George Gabriel 389 & n6, 484
- Stokes, John Lort 395 & 396 n1
- stone tools 167, 253 & n4
- Story-Maskelyne, Nevil 318 & 319 n8
- Story-Maskelyne, Thereza Mary 318 & 319 n8
- Strahan, Aubrey 498–9 & 499 n2
- Strasburger, Eduard 78 & 79 n3, 528 & 529 n3; CD thanks for his book on cell formation and cell division 275 & 275–6 n1; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 457 & nn 1–3, 555 & nn 1–3, 575 & 576 n21
- Stratford-upon-Avon, Warwickshire 255 & 256 n6
- Stuart, James 484
- Styche Hall, Shropshire 19 & n3
- sugar cane 348 & nn 1–2, 350 & nn 1–2
- Sugiura, Shigetake 147 n5
- Sullivan, Bartholomew James: CD replies to his letter and thanks for extracts about Tierra del Fuego 14 & nn 1–4; CD sends T. Coan's *Adventures in Patagonia* 201 & nn 1–3; coffee tavern in Bournemouth 384 & n3; grape varieties 395 & 396 n2; grape varieties, CD's response 396 & n2; health, of himself and family 206 & n4; reading *Erasmus Darwin* 10 & 11 n15; sends extracts of letter about Tierra del Fuego 9–10 & 11 nn 1–13; sends news of *Beagle* crew members 384 & n4; sponsorship of orphan James FitzRoy Button 384 & n1, 395 & 396 n1, 396 & n1; thanks CD for T. Coan's book 205–6 & 206 nn 1–2; on S.E. Wedgwood's death 384 & n2; will send some issues of *South American Missionary Magazine* to publishers in New York 206 & n3
- Sullivan, James Button (Cooshaipunjiz) 9–10 & 11 n7, 384 & n1, 395 & 396 n1, 396 n1
- Sullivan, Sophia 206 & n4
- Sullivan, Sophia Henrietta 206 & n4
- Sully, James 183 & n2
- sundews (*Drosera*) 24 & n1, 33–4 & 34 n1, n3, n4, 73 & 74 n3, 75 & 76 n5, 276 & nn 2–3, 283 n2
- SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES: F.E. Abbot 199–200, 226–7; F.M. Balfour 292 & 293 n1; B. von Carneri 359–60 & 360 nn 1–2; F.J. Cohn 500–1; F. Delpino 458, 556; A. Dodel-Port 460, 557; J. Fiske 180–1; J. Geikie 257; O. von Giesl 50 & 51 nn 1–3, 525–6 & 526 nn 1–3; E. Haeckel 76, 527; T.H. Huxley 174 & n5, 196 & n2, 198 n2; C. Kingsley 419 & n1; O.C. Marsh 261–2, 290; T. Meehan 188; J. Rouquette 157, 532–3; G.H. Schneider 159 & 161 nn 2–3, 534–5 & 536 nn 2–3; H. Welcker 39, 523; J.R.C. Wise 242 & n3; H. Woodward 173
- Swallow, George Clinton 188 & n2
- swallow-tail (*Papilio machaon*) 32 & 33 n3
- swan goose (*Anser cygnoides*) 394–5 & 395 n3
- swede (rutabaga; *Brassica napus* var. *napobrassica*) 66 & 67 n6, 97 & 99 n2
- Switzerland: Swiss Alps 293 & n1, 293 & n5, 296 & 297 nn 3–4; Zurich University 460 & 461 nn 3–4, 557 & nn 3–4
- Symbolanthus vasculosus* *see* *Lisianthus vasculosus*
- systematic botany 507 & n1
- tadpoles 283 & n2
- Tahiti 366
- tails, in dead animals 373
- Tait, Archibald Campbell 171 & n2, 483–5 & 485 n1, 494 & n2
- Tait, Lawson 106 & 107 nn 1–2; asks CD to contribute to Birmingham Philosophical Society's research fund 247 & 248 nn 4–5; CD contributes to Birmingham Philosophical Society's research fund 249–50 & 250 n3, 254 & n1; CD has read Tait's surgical papers; commends his success in ovariectomy 250 & nn 4–5; CD on meeting Tait to receive address from Birmingham Philosophical Society 86–7 & 87 nn 1–2; CD sends issue of *Kosmos* and will send letter from ED 35 & nn 1–4; CD suggests Tait wait until he is 'in his grave' before holding proposed 'Darwin festival' 33 & nn 1–2; CD thanks for letter and address from Birmingham Philosophical Society 84 & 84–5 nn 1–2; electing CD an honorary member of the Birmingham Philosophical Society 38 & nn 1–2; meets CD in London and delivers address

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

788

Index

*Tait, Lawson, cont.*

from Birmingham Philosophical Society 116 & 116–17 nn 1–2; Midland Union of Scientific and Literary Societies wish to set up a Darwin Prize, with medal 247 & 248 nn 1–3, 249 & 250 nn 1–2, 251 & n1; pioneer of ovariectomy 250 & n5; suggests holding a ‘Darwin festival’ to celebrate CD’s birthday 31 & 32 nn 1–3; visits Down 566

Tait, Peter Guthrie 122 & n5, 484

Tait, Sybil Anne: visits Down 566

tapeworms 332 & n1

tapirs 39 & 41 n3, 523 & 525 n3

*Taraxacum officinale* (common dandelion) 390 & n4

Tasmania, CD’s opinion of 63 & n3

taw manroot (*Megarhiza watsonii*) 133 n6

taxonomy, orchids 87 & 88 nn 2–3, 89 & 90 n4

Taylor, John Ellor 282 & n3

Tearle, William: origin of mankind 176–7 & nn 1–2, 177 n1

Teesdale, John Marmaduke 372 & n2, 387 & 388 n1

Teg Down, Hampshire 515 & 516 nn 2–3

telegraph wires, birds learning to avoid 234–5 & 235 n2, 235

telescopes 372 & n4

temperance movement 384 & n3

Temple Bar, London 5 & 7 n18

Tenby, excavations of caves 223 n1

tendons 40 & 41 nn 6–8, 523–4 & 525 nn 6–8

terminology, orchids 87–8 & 88 nn 4–5, 89 & n2

Thiselton-Dyer, Harriet Anne 421 & 422 n9, 566 & 567 n21

Thiselton-Dyer, William Turner 412 & 413 n5, 417 & n5; absorption in *Abronia* 422 & 422–3 n2; CD asks about vine cotton 47 & nn 1–3; CD asks if Thiselton-Dyer is the author of a review of *Erasmus Darwin* 39 & n3; CD on absorption of potash 421 & 422 n4; CD on leaves of false acacia in worm burrows 421–2 & 422 n10; CD on *Megarhiza* 36 & n2; CD on *Trichosanthes anguina* 36 & n3; CD on *Welwitschia* 421 & 422 nn 3–5; CD requests plant seeds 36 & n3, 175 & 176 nn 1–2; CD thanks for plant seeds 36 & n1, 39 & n2; leaves of false acacia in worm burrows 422 & 423 n3; Royal Society of London, proposed as fellow 87 & 88 n1, 89 & n1; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 422 & 422–3 n2, 574 & 576 n5; signs certificate proposing FD for fellowship of the Royal Society of London 493 & n2; visits Down 566 & 567 n21

thistles 368 n20

Thomas, Thomas Henry: CD thanks for photographs of fossil footprints 348 & 350 nn 1–2, 349

Thompson, Henry 216 n4

Thompson, William (1805–52) 234 & 235 n2

Thompson, William (1823–1903) 140 & 141 n1, 457 & n5

Thomson, Allen 103 & n4

Thomson, Charles Wyville 484; CD’s views on his remarks on natural selection 370 & 371 n1, 371–2 & 372 nn 1–5, 390 n3, 424 & n4

Thomson, Frances Anna 257–8 & 258 n3, 261 & n6, 406 n5, 510 & n3; lunched with CD 214 n12, 566 & 567 n15

Thomson, George Malcolm: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2

Thomson, William 122 & n5, 217 & 219 n2, 269 & n7, 318 & 319 n6, 464 & n4; atoms 275 n2; CD’s opinion of 214 & n12; G.H. Darwin joined on yacht 406 n5; G.H. Darwin planning visit 117 & 118 n5; G.H. Darwin visited 212 & 213 n9, 257–8 & 258 n3; H. Darwin visited (1879) 389 & n5; lunched with CD 214 n12, 566 & 567 n15; yacht *Lalla Rookh* 257–8 & 258 n3, 261 & n6

*Tiaropsis polydiademata* (hydromedusa; *Mitrocomella polydiademata*) 468 n3

Tichborne claimant 90 & 93 n2

tides: G.H. Darwin’s work 400 & n6, 405 & n4

Tierra del Fuego 9–10 & 11 nn 1–13, 14, 201 n3, 206 & n3, 384 & n1

*The Times*: T.H. Huxley’s review of *Origin* (1859) 174 & n5; review of *Movement in plants* xx, 404 & n2, 405 & n6, 407 & n3, 410 & n3, 411 & n4, 417 & n5, 419 & 420 n1, 429 & 430 n1; ‘Roman villa at Abinger’ 313 & 314 n4

Tindal, Charles Harrison: CD thanks for letter and extracts of letters from R. Clive to R. Gifford 19 & nn 1–6; sends CD extracts of letters from R. Clive to R. Gifford xvii, 1–6 & 6–7 nn 1–24

tiny shrimp (*Atyoida potimirim*; *Potimirim potimirim*) 434 n5, 454 & 456 n5, 553 n5, 553–4 & 555 n5

tithes 338 & 338–9 nn 1–3

Tokyo, Japan 146 & 147 n6, 190 & n5

tools, stone 167, 253 & n4

Topley, William 459 & n1, 466–7 & 468 n1

Torbitt, James 142; advertises blight-resistant potatoes 139 & 140 n6; J. Caird, letter to T.H. Farrer expressing confidence in Torbitt’s work 135–6 & 136 nn 1–3; J. Caird, Torbitt flattered by his opinion 154 & 155 n2; J. Caird thanks CD for report on Torbitt’s work 151 & 152 nn 1–4, 333–4 & 334 nn 1–4; CD asks how much land was used and how many seedlings raised 135 & nn 1–2; CD asks the total cost of Torbitt’s experiments 141 & n3;

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

789

CD comments on Torbitt's report 136–7 & 137 n2, 138–9 & 139 nn 1–4; CD congratulates on success of potato crop 312 & nn 1–2; CD gives permission to quote from his letters of support when writing to W.E. Forster 231–2 & 232 n1; CD may write to *The Times* with a report of Torbitt's work 124, 125–6 & 126 n5, n7, 132 & n3; CD meeting T.H. Farrer 118 & 118–19 n2; CD on funding for further potato experiments xvii, xxiv–xxv, 123–4 & 124 nn 3–4, 124 & 125 nn 2–3, 125–6 & 126 nn 1–7, 132 & nn 1–4, 139 & n4, 152 & 152–3 nn 1–4, 474 & 475 n3, 489–90 & 490 nn 1–4, 500 & n1; CD on letter to W.E. Gladstone about growing blight-resistant potatoes 500 & n2; CD on potato blight in Ireland 474 & 475 n4; CD returning Torbitt's report and testimonials 152 & 153 n4; CD sending Torbitt's report to T.H. Farrer and J. Caird 474 & 475 nn 1–2, 490 & n3, 514 & nn 1–4; CD sends copy of his statement about Torbitt's work 153 & 153–4 nn 1–4; CD sends letter to T.H. Farrer in support of Torbitt's work 119–20 & 120 nn 1–5; CD sends statement to J. Caird about Torbitt's work 132 & n2, 141 & n2, 147–9 & 150 nn 1–11; CD sends Torbitt's letter to T.H. Farrer and asks for government help 86 & nn 1–2; CD suggests he contacts W.E. Forster about potato experiments 195 & n2; CD thinks hopeless to ask for government help 123 & 124 n2, 195 & nn 1–4; CD will keep Torbitt's secret and wishes him well with project 359 & nn 1–3; T.H. Farrer regrets Torbitt's work not considered by Irish parliamentary select committee 139 & 140 n5; funding for further potato experiments 497 & 498 n1, 514 & nn 2–4; government support for his potato experiments xxv, 82–3 & 83 nn 1–5, 116 & n1, 121 & n1, 220 & 221 nn 1–4, 228 & 229 n1; has received documents back from CD, and thanks for his help 154 & 155 n1; landowners growing potatoes for him 154 & 155 n3; photograph 142; plan to distribute new potato varieties via the Post Office xxv, 497, 500 & n3; plans to write to W.E. Forster; asks permission to quote from CD's letters of support 228–9 & 229–30 nn 1–5, 229 & n2; planting potatoes 121 & 122 n2, 154; process for saving waste food 359 & n2, 469 & nn 1–2; progress of potato crop 198 & 199 nn 1–2, 229 & 230 n4, 310 & nn 1–2; progress on report and potato seedlings 136 & n2; propositions he would like to send to government about growing blight-resistant

potatoes 220 & 221 nn 1–4, 228 & 229 n1; report on work on potatoes 136 & n2, 139 & 140 nn 1–4, 474 & 475 n2, 514 & n1; report on work on potatoes, CD's comments 136–7 & 137 n2, 138–9 & 139 nn 1–4; sends CD copy of letter sent to W.E. Gladstone about growing blight-resistant potatoes 482–3 & 483 nn 1–8, 497–8 & 498 nn 1–2; thanks E.A. Darwin for his contribution 136 & n1 *see also* potatoes (J. Torbitt's project)

Torquay, Kent's cavern 223 n2

tortoises, giant 364 & 367 n5

torus, receptacle 88 n5

tramways 381 & 382 n11

trefoil (*Lotus*) 267 & n3

Trelease, William 217 & n4

tribespeople *see* ethnic groups

*Trichosanthes anguina* (snake gourd; *T. cucumerina*) 36 & n3, 39 & n2

*Triplaris americana* (ant-tree) 109 & 112 n10, 162 & n7

TRIPS AND VISITS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, TRIPS AND VISITS

*Triticum vulgare* (wheat, *T. aestivum*) 21–2 & 22 nn 1–3, 85 & n1, 97 & 99 n1

Tromer Lodge, Down (S.E. Wedgwood's house) 405 & n5, 413–14 & 414 nn 2–3, 426 & 427 nn 1–7, 438 & 439 n2, 442 & 442–3 n1, 448 & n1

trout 366 & 368 n21

trumpet tree (*Cecropia*) 162 & n8

Tryfan (Wales) 34–5 & 35 n1, n3, 382 & 383 n1, 386 & 387 n2, 408 & nn 1–3, 498–9 & 499 nn 1–3

trypsin 258 & nn 5–6, 261 & nn 3–4

tubercules 97–9 & 99 nn 2–3, 101 & 102 nn 1–2

tuco-tucos 358 & 359 nn 2–4

tufted capuchin (*Cebus fatuellus*; *Sapajus apella*) 488 & 489 n4

Turin, Italy 301 & 302 nn 1–2; Royal Academy of Sciences award CD Bressa prize 17 & nn 1–2, 19–20 & 20 n1, 23 & nn 1–2, 88 & 89 n3

*Turnera ulmifolia* (ramgoat dashalong; sage-rose) 108 & 112 nn 5–6, 162 & n8

turnip (*Brassica rapa*) 67 n6, 97–8 & 99 n2, 102 n2

twoflower passion-flower (*Passiflora biflora*) 109 & 112 n9, 162 & n3

Taylor, Alfred: on finding an appointment for A.R. Wallace xxiv, 143 & n2; invites one of CD's sons to hear him read his paper 143 & n1

Taylor, Edward Burnett: birds learning to avoid telegraph wires 235; CD gives references for animals learning to avoid poison 234–5 & 235 n1, n3; CD on birds learning to avoid telegraph wires 234–5 & 235 n2; presidential address to Anthropological Institute on Geman

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

790

*Tylor, Edward Burnett, cont.*

‘high-fields’ 265 &amp; n2; sheep eating poisonous plants 235 &amp; n2

Tyndall, John 9 n1, 268 &amp; 269 n5, 275 &amp; n3, 475 &amp; 476 n1, 488 &amp; n1

Ulrich, George Henry Frederick: Otago Institute, Dunedin, New Zealand; congratulations on 21st anniversary of publication of *Origin* 571–2

Ultramontanists 316 &amp; 317 n4, 324 &amp; 325 n2, 543 &amp; 544 n4

Umberto I, king of Italy 425 &amp; n3, 477 &amp; 482 n3, 551 &amp; n3, 559 &amp; 563 n3

*Unicorn* 206 & n2

Universal Postal Union 110 &amp; 112 n15

University of Jena, Germany 79 &amp; n5, 83–4 &amp; 84 n2, 528 &amp; 529 n5

University of London: J. Lubbock elected MP 217–18 &amp; 219 n3, 354–5 &amp; 355 n6; J. Lubbock standing for election as MP 194 &amp; nn 1–3, 194–5 &amp; 195 nn 1–2

University Tests Act, 1871 215 &amp; 216 n3

unknown correspondents: CD gives reference from *Descent* on tribal marriage practices 373 & n1; CD thanks for instructions on making solution 266 & n1; CD thanks for letter 186 & n1; CD thanks for letter and answers questions about *Origin* 350 & 351 nn 1–3upland cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum*) 30 & 31 n2, 47 n2*Urochaeta* 234 & n2*Ursus maritimus* (polar bear) 40 & 41 n8, 523–4 & 525 n8

Uruguay river, South America 369 &amp; 370 n4

USA, W. Nash’s account of life in Oregon 15–17 &amp; 17 nn 1–5

Usborne, Alexander Burns 384 &amp; n4, 395 &amp; 396 n1

Vaccà, Luigi 239, 539

Vandaeae 87 &amp; 88 n4

*Vanessa* 32 & 33 n2

Vanuatu 364 &amp; 367 n4

*Variation* (CD) 187 n2, 189 n1, 217 n4, 356, 371 & 372 n5, 477 & n5, 547, 559 & 563 n5; deformity 311 n2; galls 392 n6; grape varieties 396 n2; hens acquiring male characteristics 440 & n4; hybridism 388 n3, 393 n6, 394 & 395 n6, 415 n4, 550 n4; instincts 448 & 449 n4; pangenesis hypothesis 392 n8, 440 n4; pigeons 402 & 403 n2, 549 & n2; prepotency 496 & 497 n2; reversion 415 n4, 513 & 514 n3, 550 n4*Variation* 2d ed. (CD) 197 & 198 nn 5–6, 231 n3, 246 n1, 538 n3; *Lythrum salicaria* 394 & 395 n4; pollen 396 & n2

## Index

*Variation* French ed. (CD) 230 & 231 n6, 538 & n6*Variation* French 2d ed. (CD): E. Barbier translated 230 & 231 n3, 537–8 & 538 n3*Variation* German ed. (CD) 454 & 456 n3, 553 & 555 n3

vegetarianism 280–1 &amp; 281 nn 1–4

Venezuela 108–10 &amp; 110–12 nn 1–15, 162 &amp; nn 3–8

Venus fly trap (*Dionaea muscipula*) 73 & 74 n3, 75 & 76 n5, 515 & nn 2–3*Vespertilio* 40 & 41 n7, 523 & 525 n7*Vespa vulgaris* (common wasp) 52 & n2, 99 & 100 n4, 530 & 531 n4Vetter, Benjamin: editor of *Kosmos* from Oct. 1882 104 n1

Vichy, France 241 &amp; 242 n7

*Vicia faba* (broad bean) 391 & 392 n3

Victoria, Queen 355 n7

Victoria University, north of England 397 &amp; n2

Viellard, Eugène 367 n4

Viëtor, Wilhelm: CD agrees to be a supporter for *Zeitschrift für Orthographie* 299 & n1

Vilmorin, Henry de 21 &amp; 22 n5

Vincent, Teja &amp; Co. (bankers) 17 &amp; n2; CD authorises them to receive Bressa prize money for him 19–20 &amp; 20 nn 1–2

vine cotton, variety of *Gossypium barbadense* 30–1 & 31 n3, 47 & n2Vines, Sydney Howard: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 574 & 576 n7

viscid disc 87 &amp; 88 n5

VISITS AND TRIPS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, TRIPS AND VISITS

visualising 168 &amp; n3, 170 &amp; n5, 241 &amp; nn 2–6

Viti Levu, Fiji 364 &amp; 367 n4

*Vitis* (grapevines) 148 & 150 n6, 395 & 396 n2, 396 & n2, 420 & n6

Vivian, Edward 223 &amp; n2; CD forwards enclosure mistakenly addressed to him 225 &amp; n1

vivisection 307 &amp; 308 n1, 309 &amp; 310 n2

Vöchting, Hermann: CD on FD’s experiments on *Rubus* cuttings 485 & 486 n4; CD thanks for publications and letter praising *Movement in plants* 485–6 nn 1–3, 5–6; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* and sends his own publications 461–2 & 462 nn 1–4, 576 & 577 n40; visited Down (1871) 462 & n4

Vogt, Carl 240–1 &amp; 241 n1

volcanic islands 466 &amp; n3, 467 &amp; 468 n2

*Volcanic islands* (CD) 466 n3

Voronin, Mikhail Stepanovich 97–8 &amp; 99 n2

Vries, Hugo de 377 & n7; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants*, and sends comments 462–3 & 463 nn 1–7, 575 & 576 n27



## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

791

- Wagner, Moritz Friedrich: geographical segregation 144 & n4, 434 & n5, 532 & n4, 552 & 553 n5
- Wales: Moel Tryfan 34–5 & 35 n1, n3, 382 & 383 n1, 386 & 387 n2, 408 & nn 1–3, 498–9 & 499 nn 1–3; Tenby, excavations of caves 223 n1
- Wallace, Alfred Russel 216 n4, 371 & 372 n2; accepted J. Hampden's challenge to prove the earth was round 433 & n1; application for a post at Mason College, Birmingham 27 & 28 n7; astrology, views on 183; CD admires his article 'On the origin of species and genera' 20 & 20–1 nn 1–4; CD comments on book, *Island life* 364–7 & 367–9 nn 1–26, 417–18 & 418–19 nn 3–7, n13, 457 & n4; CD comments on T.H. Farrer's article about bequests 20 & 21 n6; CD trying to find employment for 49 & 50 n4; CD's attempt to obtain a Civil List pension for xvii, xxiii–xxiv, 361 & 361–2 n1, nn 3–4, 374–5 & 375–6 nn 1–8, 380 & nn 1–5, 385–6 & 386 nn 1–8, 388 & n3, 389 & n1, 432–3 & 433 nn 1–2, 434–5 & 435 nn 1–2, 439 & n5, 458 & 459 n2, 459 & n2, 464 & n1, 469 & nn 1–3, 486 & 486–7 nn 1–4, 488 & nn 1–3, 493 & n3, 496 & n2, 502–3 & 503 n2, 505 & n1, 506 & 507 n4, 507 & 508 n2, 509 & n1, 510 & n2, 511 & n2, 511 & 512 n2, 512 & n2, 512 & 513 nn 1–3, 580; CD's memorial for xxiv, 380 & n4, 385 & 386 n1, 469 & n1, 580–4 & 584 nn 1–14, & 584 nn 1–14; J.D. Hooker comments on *Island life* xxiv, 412 & 413 nn 6–9; hoped to be appointed director of Bethnal Green branch of South Kensington museum 375 & n6, 581 & 584 n6, 583; *Island life* xxiv, 27 & 28 nn 1–5, 466 & nn 2–4, 467 & 468 n2, n5, 582 & 584 n11, 583; *Island life*, replies to CD's comments 378–9 & 379–80 nn 1–9; not appointed superintendent of Epping Forest 20 & 21 n5, 27 & 28 n6, 143 & n2, 375 & 376 n7, 581–2 & 584 n9, 583; on presentation list for *Movement in plants* 364 & 367 n3, 408 n1, 575; G.J. Romanes meets, opinion of 183 & n5; sends CD his book, *Island life* 333 & 334 nn 1–3; spiritualism xxiii–xxiv, 412 & 413 n7, 418 & 419 n13, 433 & n1, 434 & 435 n2; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 408 & n1; theories on the flora of Australia, New Zealand and the Azores 333 & 334 nn 2–3; theory of protective coloration 380 & n2; travelled to the Amazon with H.W. Bates 512 & 513 n1; A. Tylor on finding an appointment for Wallace 143 & n2
- Wallace, Annie 581 & 584 n12
- Wallace, Richard 154 & 155 n3, 375 & n6, 581 & 584 n8
- Wallace, Violet Isabel 581 & 584 n12
- Wallace, William Greenell 581 & 584 n12
- Waller, Frederick William 509 & n3
- Waller, Jessie Oriana 509 & n3
- Waller, Oriana Huxley 509 & n3
- war, in Europe 81 & 82 n8
- Wardle, George Young 238 & n9
- Waring, Anne 212 & n5
- Warming, Eugenius: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 577 n37
- wasps 52 & n2, 53 n4, 99 & 100 nn 3–4, 530 & 531 nn 3–4
- water samples, analysis of 181–2 & 182 nn 1–2
- Waterhouse, Alfred 342 n2
- Waterhouse, George Robert 171 & n1
- Watson, Henry William 106 & 108 n3
- Watson, Sereno 66 & n2, 133 & n4, n6
- weather: autumn 1880 354, 405; summer 1880 354; winter 1880 126–7 & 129 n1, 143
- Wedgwood, Caroline Sarah: CD and E. Darwin visit 446 n7, 457 & n2, 466 & n1, 469 n4, 470 & n2, 471 & 472 n6, 472 & 473 n6, 474 & 475 n1, 567 & 568 n42; CD's sister xxv, 222 & 223 n6, 313; illness 313 & 314 n9, 328 & n5, 340 & n5, 472 & 473 n6; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n9
- Wedgwood, Catherine: CD's aunt 388 & 389 n4
- Wedgwood, Constance Rose: visits Down 199 & n3
- Wedgwood, Emma *see* Darwin, Emma
- Wedgwood, Frances Julia (Snow): visits Down 405 & n5
- Wedgwood, Henry Allen 127 & 129 n5; sale of S.E. Wedgwood's house, Tromer Lodge 426 & 427 n5
- Wedgwood, Hensleigh: helps fund J. Torbitt's potato experiments 124 & 125 n3, 125 & 126 n4, 147 & 150 n3; sale of S.E. Wedgwood's house, Tromer Lodge 426 & 427 n5, 448 & n1
- Wedgwood, Josiah I 2 & 6 n6
- Wedgwood, Josiah III: death of xxv, 23 & n7, 566; final illness 119 & n6
- Wedgwood, Mabel: visits Down 199 & n3
- Wedgwood, Sarah Elizabeth: death of xxv, 384 & n2, 387 & 388 n1, 392 & 393 n2, 405 n5, 406 & n4, 412 & 413 n17, 413 & 414 n1, 567 & 568 n37, n38; illness 313 & 314 n8, 318 & 319 n7, 327 & n7, 329 & 330 n5, 347 & n3, 372 & n2; sale of house, Tromer Lodge 405 & n5, 413–14 & 414 nn 2–3, 426 & 427 nn 1–7, 438 & 439 n2, 442 & 442–3 n1, 448 & n1
- Wedgwood, Sophy: CD asks if there are any worm casts on heath xxi, 327–8 & 328 nn 1–4; worm casts on heath 339–40 & 340 nn 1–4

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

792

## Index

- Wedgwood, Thomas 222 & 223 n6
- Weismann, August: *Studien zur Descendenz-Theorie* translated by R. Meldola 423–4 & 424 n1
- Welcker, Hermann: CD thanks for his papers 51 & nn 1–5; sends CD his papers on tendons, ligaments and foot binding in the Chinese 39–41 & 41–2 nn 1–11, 523–4 & 524–5 nn 1–11; would like to dedicate book on development of the spine to CD 40–1 & 42 nn 12–13, 51 & n5, 524 & 525 nn 12–13
- Welwitschia* 412 & 413 n5, 421 & 422 n5, 422 & 422–3 n2
- western wild cucumber (*Megarrhiza oregana*; *Marah oregana*) 133 & nn 5–6, 163 & 165 n3
- Westphal, Carl 448 & 449 n3
- Whaits, Mary Ann 9 & 11 n8
- Whaits, Robert 9 & 11 n3
- wheat (*Triticum vulgare*; *T. aestivum*) 21–2 & 22 nn 1–3, 85 & n1, 97 & 99 n1
- Wheler, Elizabeth Anne: congratulates CD on H. Darwin's marriage 29 & n7; informs CD of Violetta Darwin's death 29 & 30 n9; thanks CD for presentation copy of *Erasmus Darwin* 29 & nn 1–6
- Whitaker, William 289 & 290 n1; CD thanks for article 138 & nn 1–2
- White, Walter: CD asks for list of members of the council of the Royal Society of London 440 & n1
- white admiral (*Limenitis camilla*) 32 & 33 n3
- Whitehead, Stephen 294 n2
- Whitley, Charles Thomas 499 & 500 n2, 508 & 509 n4
- Whitley, Frances 508 & 509 n4
- Whitley, James 3 & 6 n12
- Wichura, Max Ernst 392 & 393 n6
- wideleaf water-parsnip (*Sium latifolium*) 463 & n4
- Wiesner, Julius: sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 576 & 577 n42
- Wilberforce, Henry William 218 & 219 n8
- Wilberforce, Robert Isaac 218 & 219 n8
- Wilberforce, Samuel 174 n5
- Wilberforce, William (1759–1833) 218 & 219 n8
- Wilberforce, William (1798–1879) 218 & 219 n8
- Wild, Henriette 299 & n4
- wild potato vine (*Ipomoea pandurata*) 165 & 166 n10, 175–6 & 176 n1, n3, 179 & n5, 240 & n2
- Wilder, Burt Green: letter to *Nature*, 'The two kinds of vivisection–sentisection and callisection' 307 & 308 n1, 309 & 310 nn 1–2
- Williams & Norgate: CD asks them to send books 188 & 189 n1, 232 & nn 1–2, 292 & nn 1–3; CD asks them to send E.R. Lankester's essay 191 & nn 1–2; CD will subscribe to the monograph series *Fauna und Flora des Golfes von Neapel* 396 & nn 1–2; inform CD of new work on Darwinism 138 & nn 1–2
- Williamson, William Crawford: asks E. Darwin whether members of the Yorkshire Naturalists' Union should visit Down to congratulate CD on *Origin of species* xxiii, 291 & nn 1–3, 352 & 352–3 n1; CD on *Drosera* seedlings 283 & nn 1–2; CD thanks for note, Yorkshire Naturalists' Union's memorial address was an honour 399 & n1; *Drosera* seedlings 276 & nn 1–3; establishment of Victoria University 397 & n2; regrets he could not be present when Yorkshire Naturalists' Union presented memorial address to CD 397 & n1, n4; sends CD seedling of *Drosera capensis* 33–4 & 34 n1; sent presentation copy of *Movement in plants* 575 & 576 n8; work on fossil flora 397 & n3, 399 & n2; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union, president 291 & n1, 397 n1; Yorkshire Naturalists' Union delivers address to commemorate 21 years since publication of *Origin* 571
- willow oak (*Quercus phellos*) 188 n2
- willows, hybrid 392 & 393 n6
- Wiloochwahwilis (Orphie Loftus) 9–10 & 11 n8
- Wilson, Alexander Stephen: CD asks about knobs on roots of Cruciferae 85 & n3; CD on formation of galls 101 & 102 nn 1–2; CD thanks for articles on wheat 85 & n1; CD thanks for his letter and observations on *Aegilops* 26 & nn 1–2; describes various causes of knobs on roots of Cruciferae 97–9 & 99 nn 2–3; intends to do more work on Russian wheat 97 & 99 n1; reports on experiments with Russian wheat and *Aegilops* 21–2 & 22 nn 2–7
- Wilson, James Maurice 484
- wind dispersal 379 & 380 nn 7–8
- wine grape (*Vitis vinifera*) 148 & 150 n6, 395 & 396 n2, 396 & n2, 420 & n6
- winter weather 1880 126–7 & 129 n1, 143
- Wise, John Richard de Capel: dedicates book of poems, *The first of May: a fairy masque* to CD 242 & n3, 259–60 & 260 nn 1–2
- women, education of 351–2 & 352 n2, 353 & nn 1–2
- Woodward, Henry: on T.H. Huxley's lecture on 'The coming of age of the *Origin of species*' at the Royal Institution 173 & 174 n2; asks CD for a testimonial for position of keeper of geology at the British Museum 171 & nn 1–3; moving the British Museum's collection of fossils to the new Natural History museum 173 & 174 n3; thanks CD for his testimonial 173 & 174 n1

## Correspondence Project

## Index

[More Information](#)

## Index

793

- Woodward, Samuel Pickworth 171 & n3  
 woolly mammoth (*Mammuthus primigenius*) 253 & n2  
 woolly whitefly (*Aleurothrixus floccosus*) 148 & 150 n6  
 worms, earth xvii, xxi, 232 & nn 1–2, 232–3 & 233  
   n1, 234 & nn 1–2, 260 & n3, 265 & nn 2–3,  
   265–6 & 266 nn 5–6, 319 & 324 nn 1–4, 327–8  
   & 328 nn 1–4, 390 & n2, 510 & n2; casts 233  
   & nn 1–2, 236 & n4, 293 & n2, 294 & 295 nn  
   1–2, 295 & nn 1–2, 296, 301 & 302 n2, 313 &  
   314 n5, 318 & 319 n4, 327 & n5, 330 & n4, 331  
   & n2, 337 & nn 2–3, 338 & n3, 339–40 & 340  
   n2, 341–2 & 342 nn 1–5, 342–3 & 343 nn 1–3,  
   346–7 & 347 n1, 410 & n4, 443 & 444 n1, 447,  
   449–52 & 452 n2, 487 & nn 1–3; false acacia  
   leaves in burrows 416–17 & 417 n3, 421–2 &  
   422 n10, 422 & 423 n3, 431–2 & 432 n2, 443 &  
   444 n2; pine needles in burrows 327 & n4; at  
   site of Roman villa at Abinger, Surrey 313 &  
   314 nn 1–5, 318 & 319 nn 1–4, 331 & nn 1–4,  
   337 & nn 1–3, 341–2 & 342 nn 1–5, 346–7 & 347  
   nn 1–2; at site of Roman villa at Brading, Isle  
   of Wight 449–52 & 452 nn 1–5, 487 & nn 1–3;  
   Venezuelan 342–3 & 343 nn 1–3  
 worms, parasitic 332 & nn 1–2  
 worms, polychaete (Capitellidae) 81 & 82 n7  
 Woronin, Mikhail Stepanowitsch *see* Voronin,  
 Mikhail Stepanovich  
 Wrangel, Ferdinand Petrovich 100–1 & 101 n3  
 Wrangham, Bartlett Downs: CD thanks for  
 quotation from J. Kepler 300 & n1; sends CD  
 quotation from J. Kepler 298 & nn 1–2  
 Wright, George Robert Nicol 313 & 314 n4, 318 &  
 319 n3  
 Wright, Joseph: portrait of ED 29 & n6, 257 n11  
 Wright, Thomas 251 & n3  
 Wrigley, Alfred 257 & 258 nn 1–2, 261 & n2  
 wrist bands 297 & 298 n2, 298–9 & 299 n1  
 Wroxeter, Shropshire 397 & 398 n2  
 Württenberger, Leopold: CD thanks for book on  
 ammonites 125 & n1  
 Würzburg, Germany: J. Sachs' laboratory of plant  
 physiology 187 n3, 214–15 n15  
 yeoman of the armoury 37 & n3, 44 & n2, 522 &  
 523 n3  
 Yorkshire Naturalists' Union 362–3 & 363 n1;  
 visits Down to deliver an address to CD  
 commemorating the 21st anniversary of *Origin*  
 xxiii, 352 & 352–3 nn 1–2, 355–6 & 356 n3,  
 363–4 & 364 nn 1–2, 397 & n1, 399 & n1, 407  
 & n6, 507 & 508 n3b, 570–1 & 571 n1; W.C.  
 Williamson, president 291 & n1, 353 & 352–3  
 n1, 397 n1  
 Yulan magnolia (*Magnolia conspicua*; *M. denudata*) 188  
 n3  
 Zermatt, Switzerland 293 & n1, 293 & n5, 296 &  
 297 nn 3–4  
 Zöckler, Otto: opposition to Darwinism 259 & n4,  
 540 & 541 n4; publishes pamphlet on ED as a  
 forerunner of Darwinism 202 & n2, 258–9 &  
 259 n3, 262 & 263 n1, 540 & 541 n3  
 zoological station, Cowie, Aberdeenshire 372 & 373  
 n5  
 Zoological Station, Naples 80–1 & 81–82 nn  
 2–8, 106 n2; CD offers to pay for apparatus  
 with Bressa prize money 88–9 & 89 n3; CD  
 subscribes to the monograph series *Fauna und*  
*Flora des Golfes von Neapel* 396 & nn 1–2; H.  
 Darwin suggests CD donate the Bressa prize  
 money to 23 & n2; funding for British scientists  
 102–3 & 103 nn 1–5, 106 n2, 114 & 116 n2; G.H.  
 Schneider, conflict with F.A. Dohrn 159 & 161  
 n3, 535 & 536 n3; *Zoologischer Jahresbericht* 404  
 n2  
*Zoonomia* (ED) 6 n13, 34 n2, 52 & n2, 241 & 241–2 n6  
 zoophytes 420 & n4  
 Zurich University 460 & 461 nn 3–4, 557 & nn 3–4